

Index

ABUSE OF PROCESS

Contempt, **2:122**

ADJUDICATIVE FACTS

Judicial notice, **10:2 et seq.**

ADMINISTRATIVE RULES

Judicial notice of agency rules, **10:31**

ADMIRALTY

Limitations on jury trials, **2:46**

ADMISSIBILITY OF EVIDENCE

Generally, **5:22 et seq.**

Absence of mistake or accident,
exclusion of relevant evidence,
5:62

Adoption as illegal, exclusion of relevant
evidence, **5:85**

Amounts paid in settlement, exclu-
sion of relevant evidence, **5:75**
et seq.

Applicability of Louisiana Code of
Evidence, **5:23**

Bench and jury trials, differences
between, **5:24**

Character distinguished from habit or
routine practice, exclusion of
relevant evidence, **5:68**

Character evidence, exclusion of rele-
vant evidence, **5:51 et seq.**

Civil actions, similar crimes, wrongs
or acts in, **5:41**

Confusion, exclusion of relevant evi-
dence, **5:45, 5:46**

Confusion of issues, exclusion of
relevant evidence, **5:48**

Creative or artistic expression, exclu-
sion of relevant evidence, **5:54**

Credibility of witness, exclusion of
relevant evidence, **5:52**

Crimes done, exclusion of relevant
evidence, **5:53 et seq.**

Cruelty against juveniles, **5:43**

ADMISSIBILITY OF EVIDENCE

—Cont'd

Cumulative evidence, exclusion of
relevant evidence, **5:50**

Delay, exclusion of relevant evi-
dence, **5:50**

Demonstrative evidence, **9:18 et seq.**

Domestic abuse cases, **5:43**

Exclusion of relevant evidence, **5:44**
et seq.

Extrajudicial admissions, **5:91**

Extrinsic evidence, **5:87 to 5:90**

General rule that relevant evidence is
admissible, **5:40**

Habit, exclusion of relevant evidence,
5:67 et seq.

Hearing of jury, preliminary ques-
tions, **5:30**

Identity, exclusion of relevant evi-
dence, **5:61**

Illegal adoption, exclusion of relevant
evidence, **5:85**

Instructions to jury on request for
limited admissibility, **5:34, 5:35**

Insurance

liability insurance, exclusion of
relevant evidence of, **5:82**

workers' compensation benefits,
exclusion of relevant evi-
dence, **5:84**

Intent, exclusion of relevant evi-
dence, **5:57**

Jury and bench trials, differences
between, **5:24**

Knowledge, exclusion of relevant
evidence, **5:60**

Liability insurance, exclusion of rele-
vant evidence, **5:82**

In limine motion, exclusion of rele-
vant evidence, **5:92, 5:169 to**
5:171

Limited admissibility, **5:32 et seq.**

Louisiana Code of Evidence, **5:22**

ADMISSIBILITY OF EVIDENCE

—Cont’d

- Medical expense payments, exclusion of relevant evidence of, **5:79, 5:80**
- Methods of proving character, exclusion of relevant evidence, **5:63 et seq.**
- Misleading jury, exclusion of relevant evidence, **5:49**
- Motion in limine, exclusion of relevant evidence, **5:92, 5:169 to 5:171**
- Motive, exclusion of relevant evidence, **5:55**
- Negotiations, exclusion of relevant evidence, **5:75 et seq.**
- Opportunity, exclusion of relevant evidence, **5:56**
- Other claims or lawsuits against defendant, exclusion of, **5:170**
- Parol or extrinsic evidence, **5:87 to 5:90**
- Payments
 - amounts paid in settlement, exclusion of relevant evidence of, **5:75 et seq.**
 - medical expenses, exclusion of relevant evidence of payment of, **5:79, 5:80**
- Plan, exclusion of relevant evidence, **5:59**
- Pleas and plea discussions, exclusion of relevant evidence, **5:81**
- Prejudice, exclusion of relevant evidence, **5:45 to 5:47**
- Preliminary questions, **5:25 et seq.**
- Preparation, exclusion of relevant evidence, **5:58**
- Prior incidents, evidence of, **5:71, 5:72**
- Real and demonstrative evidence, **9:18 et seq.**
- Relevancy, **5:36 et seq.**
- Repeated prior claims, **5:47**
- Reputation, exclusion of relevant evidence, **5:64**
- Routine practice, exclusion of relevant evidence, **5:67 et seq.**
- Ruling on, **2:54 to 2:56**

ADMISSIBILITY OF EVIDENCE

—Cont’d

- Seatbelt non-use, **5:86**
- Settlement or settlement offers, exclusion of relevant evidence, **5:75 et seq., 5:83**
- Sexual assault cases, victim’s attire, **5:42**
- Standard of proof in evidential determinations, preliminary questions, **5:29**
- Subsequent accidents, exclusion of relevant evidence, **5:169**
- Subsequent remedial measures, exclusion of relevant evidence, **5:73, 5:74**
- Tender, exclusion of relevant evidence, **5:83**
- Time wasted, exclusion of relevant evidence, **5:45, 5:46**
- Unfair prejudice, exclusion of relevant evidence, **5:46**
- Victim’s attire in sexual assault cases, **5:42**
- Waiver of limiting instruction to jury, **5:35**
- Waste of time, exclusion of relevant evidence, **5:45, 5:46**
- Workers’ compensation benefits, exclusion of relevant evidence, **5:84**
- Wrongs done, exclusion of relevant evidence, **5:53 et seq.**

ADMISSIONS

- Closing argument, reviewing party admissions in preparation for, **12:33**
- Cross-examination, eliciting favorable testimony, **6:156**
- Depositions, **6:114 et seq.**
- Examples, **1:63**
- Extrajudicial admissions, admissibility of evidence, **5:91**
- Final trial preparation and motions examples, **1:63**
- form of request for admissions, **1:98**
- requests, **1:62**
- Form of request for admissions, **1:98**

INDEX

ADMISSIONS—Cont'd

- Hearsay, **8:23, 8:24**
- Requests, **1:62, 1:98**
- Witnesses and testimony
 - cross-examination, eliciting favorable testimony, **6:156**
 - depositions, **6:114 et seq.**
 - exhibit, foundation for admission of, **6:63**
 - recording of past recollection, **6:91**

ADOPTION

- Evidence of adoption as illegal, exclusion of relevant evidence, **5:85**

ADVISORY JURIES

- Generally, **3:5**

AFFIDAVITS

- New trial, **14:27**

AGE

- Hearsay
 - children or minors, **8:32, 8:107**
 - testimony about, **8:98**
- Jury and jury trial, qualification to serve as juror, **3:15**

AGENCIES OF GOVERNMENT

- Judicial notice of agency rules, **10:31**

AGENTS

- Hearsay, statements that are not, **8:25, 8:26**

AGREEMENT

- Final trial preparation and motions, effect on continuances, **1:27**

ALCOHOLIC BEVERAGES

- See index heading INTOXICATION AND INTOXICATING LIQUORS

ALTERING PHRASEOLOGY

- New trial, **14:47**

AMENDMENT OF JUDGMENTS

- Generally, **13:114 to 13:118, 14:45 to 14:58**
- Checklist, requirements for motion to amend judgment, **14:86**

AMENDMENT OF JUDGMENTS—Cont'd

- Form of motion to amend judgment, **14:87, 14:91**
- Improper amendment of judgment, **14:58**
- New trial, **14:45 et seq., 14:91**

AMENDMENT OF PLEADINGS

- Motions, amendment of pleadings to conform with evidence, **11:57 et seq.**

ANCIENT DOCUMENTS

- Hearsay, **8:88, 8:89**

ANSWERS

- Cross-examination, answer to questions by witness, **6:149 et seq.**
- Depositions, answers to interrogatories, **6:113**
- Direct examination, subject matter testimony, **6:59**
- Final trial preparation and motions, answer filed before case set for trial, **1:7, 1:8**
- Witnesses and testimony
 - cross-examination, answer to questions by witness, **6:149 et seq.**
 - depositions, answers to interrogatories, **6:113**
 - direct examination, subject matter testimony, **6:59**

APPEAL

- Depositions, preparing testimony of client and associates, **1:80**
- Directed verdict, **11:56**
- Dismissal motion after presentation of evidence, **11:40**
- Final trial preparation and motions
 - depositions, preparing testimony of client and associates, **1:80**
 - exhibits, preparing testimony of client and associates, **1:81**
- Judge's conduct during trial as error, **2:56, 2:59**
- Judgments, effect of written notice on appeal, **13:106**
- Jury selection, **3:78**

APPEAL—Cont'd

- New trial
 - nullity of judgment, action of, **14:81 et seq.**
 - original judgment, effect on appeal of, **14:41**
- Post-trial appeal mechanisms, **2:41**

APPEARANCE

- Dismissal for appearance failure, **11:12**
- Final trial preparation and motions dismissal for appearance failure, **1:11**
 - fees for witnesses, payment by clerk after appearance by witness, **1:39**
- organizing witness appearances, **1:73**
- Motions, dismissal motion for appearance failure, **11:12**

ASSIGNMENT OF CASES

- Final trial preparation and motions, assignment of cases governed by Local Rules, **1:1**

ASSISTING JURY

- Judge's conduct, **2:67**

ATTORNEY-CLIENT PRIVILEGE

- Generally, **5:100 et seq.**
- Authenticity of document signed by attorney, exception to privilege, **5:118**
- Breach of duty between lawyer and client, exception to privilege, **5:117**
- Client defined, **5:102**
- Common interest between clients, exception to privilege, **5:119**
- Crime, exception to privilege, **5:115**
- Deceased client claim, exception to privilege, **5:116**
- Definitions, **5:101 et seq.**
- Exceptions, **5:114 et seq.**
- Fraud, exception to privilege, **5:115**
- Identity of client disclosed, exception to privilege, **5:121**
- Joint representation agreements, **5:120**

ATTORNEY-CLIENT PRIVILEGE—Cont'd

- Lawyer defined, **5:103**
- Refusal to disclose communication, **5:112**
- Representative of the client defined, **5:104**
- Representative of the lawyer defined, **5:105**
- Subpoena to lawyer seeking privileged information, prohibition on, **5:113**
- Waiver, **5:110**

ATTORNEYS

- Candor requirements, **2:81**
- Conduct of
 - generally, **2:77 et seq.**
 - candor requirements, **2:81**
 - contrary legal authority, failure to disclose, **2:84**
 - criminal act of client, failure to disclose fact necessary to avoid, **2:83**
 - decorum, **2:77**
 - disclosure failures, **2:83, 2:84**
 - duties, **2:77 et seq.**
 - evidence, offering false evidence, **2:85**
 - false statements of material facts, making of, **2:82**
 - fraud
 - disclosure, failure to disclose fact necessary to avoid fraudulent act of client, **2:83**
 - material facts, making of false statements of, **2:82**
 - offering false evidence, **2:85**
 - gratuities inappropriate, dealing with court personnel, **2:94**
 - illegal or criminal act of client, failure to disclose fact necessary to avoid, **2:83**
 - material facts, making false statements of, **2:82**
 - offering false evidence, **2:85**
 - personnel of court, dealing with, **2:90 to 2:93**
 - physical location in court, **2:80**

INDEX

ATTORNEYS—Cont'd

- Conduct of—Cont'd
 - place or location, physical location in court, **2:80**
- Contempt
 - detention of attorney as act constituting contempt, **2:123**
 - punishment for contempt by attorney, **2:141**
- Contrary legal authority, failure to disclose, **2:84**
- Criminal act of client, failure to disclose fact necessary to avoid, **2:83**
- Decorum, **2:77**
- Definition of lawyer, **5:103**
- Detention of attorney as act constituting contempt, **2:123**
- Disclosure failures, **2:83, 2:84**
- Duties, **2:77 et seq.**
- Evidence, offering false evidence, **2:85**
- False statements of material facts, making of, **2:82**
- Final trial preparation and motions
 - restrictions on subpoenas, compelling attendance of witnesses and production of evidence, **1:35**
 - service on attorney of record, **1:43**
- Fraud
 - disclosure, failure to disclose fact necessary to avoid fraudulent act of client, **2:83**
 - material facts, making of false statements of, **2:82**
 - offering false evidence, **2:85**
- Gratuities inappropriate, dealing with court personnel, **2:94**
- Illegal or criminal act of client, failure to disclose fact necessary to avoid, **2:83**
- Material facts, making false statements of, **2:82**
- Motions, mistrial for attorney's improper questioning or statements, **11:76**
- Offering false evidence, **2:85**

ATTORNEYS—Cont'd

- Personnel of court, dealing with, **2:90 to 2:93**
- Physical location in court, **2:80**
- Place or location, physical location in court, **2:80**
- Punishment for contempt by, **2:141**
- Witnesses and testimony
 - competency as prerequisite to testifying by attorney as witness, **6:19 et seq.**
 - exceptions to general rule of disqualification, competency as prerequisite to testifying by attorney as witness, **6:20**
 - limitations on lawyer being both advocate and witness, competency as prerequisite to testifying by attorney as witness, **6:20**

AUTHENTICATION

- Evidence of authenticity of document signed by attorney, exception to lawyer-client privilege, **5:118**
- Exhibits
 - documentary evidence, **9:55 et seq.**
 - general rules governing admission of demonstrative evidence, **9:20 et seq.**
 - videotape, authentication of, **9:30**
- Real and demonstrative evidence
 - documentary evidence, **9:55 et seq.**
 - general rules governing admission of demonstrative evidence, **9:20 et seq.**
 - videotape, authentication of, **9:30**

AUTHORITY

- Evidence of authorized release of medical records, patient and health care provider privilege, **5:140**
- Records, authorized release of medical records, **5:140**

AUTOMOBILES

- See index heading **MOTOR VEHICLES**

AVAILABILITY OF DECLARANT

Hearsay exceptions, **8:99 et seq.**

BAPTISMAL CERTIFICATES

Hearsay, personal or family history records, **8:82**

BATSON CHALLENGES

Selection of jurors, **3:87 to 3:89**

BENCH TRIALS

Evidence, differences between bench and jury trials, **5:24**

Jury and bench trials, differences between, **5:24**

BEST EVIDENCE

Documentary evidence, **9:68 to 9:81**

BIAS

Cross-examination, probative value versus prejudicial effect, **6:135**

Impeaching and rehabilitating witness, **6:193**

BLOOD ALCOHOL CONCENTRATION TESTS

Documentary evidence, **9:78**

BLOWUPS OF PHOTOGRAPHS

Final trial preparation and motions, **1:67**

BONDS

Final trial preparation and motions, deposit or cost bond prerequisite to placing case on trial docket, **1:4 et seq.**

Jury bond and cost deposits, **3:6 et seq.**

BOUNDARIES

Hearsay, reputation or judgments concerning boundaries, **8:93**

BREACH OF PEACE OR DECORUM

Contempt, acts constituting, **2:115**

BURDEN OF PROOF

Generally, **5:1 et seq.**

Claim, burden of proof of all essential elements of, **5:2**

Clear and convincing evidence, **5:21**

BURDEN OF PROOF—Cont'd

Conclusiveness of presumptions, **5:15, 5:17**

Defense, burden of proof of all essential elements of, **5:9**

Definition of evidence, **5:1**

Food poisoning, **5:7**

Jury and jury trial, challenges to general or petit jury venire, **3:43**

Jury instructions, **13:24, 13:25**

Medical malpractice, **5:5, 5:6**

Merchants, negligence claim against by person lawfully on premises, **5:11**

Personal injury suits, **5:3, 13:25**

Persuasion, burden of, **5:19 to 5:21**

Preponderance of evidence standard, **5:20**

Presumptions, **5:14 to 5:18**

Products liability suits, **5:4**

Shift in burden of proof, **5:13**

Special verdict, **13:62**

Uninsured motorist liability policy, enforcement of claim under, **5:10**

Wages, suit for unpaid wages, **5:12**

Workers' compensation, **5:8**

BUSINESS RECORDS

Generally, **9:75, 9:84**

Documentary evidence, **9:75, 9:84**

Exhibits, documentary evidence, **9:75, 9:84**

Form, **9:84**

Hearsay, records of regularly conducted business activity, **8:59 et seq.**

Real and demonstrative evidence, **9:75, 9:84**

CALCULATION ERRORS

New trial, **14:48**

CAMERAS

Exhibits, real and demonstrative evidence, **9:7**

Real and demonstrative evidence, **9:7**

CANDOR

Attorneys, generally, **2:81**

Closing argument, **12:65**

INDEX

CASE IN CHIEF

Generally, **2:16 et seq., 2:23 et seq.**

CASH

Jury and jury trial, cash deposit in lieu of bond, **3:8**

CAUTION

Closing argument, note of caution, **12:89**

CENTRAL JURY POOLS

Generally, **3:30 et seq.**

CERTIFICATES AND CERTIFICATION

Baptismal certificates, personal or family history records, **8:82, 8:83**

Evidence, self-authentication, **9:64**

Exhibits, certified documents, self-authentication, **9:64**

Hearsay

baptismal certificates, personal or family history records, **8:82, 8:83**

marriage certificates, personal or family history records, **8:82, 8:83**

vital statistics, **8:79, 8:80**

Marriage certificates, personal or family history records, **8:82, 8:83**

Real and demonstrative evidence, self-authentication, **9:64**

Request for trial date, matters typically certified in, **1:88**

Vital statistics, **8:79, 8:80**

CHALLENGES TO VENIRE AS A WHOLE

Grounds, **3:40 to 3:43**

CHARACTER EVIDENCE

Directed verdict, **13:9**

Exclusion of relevant evidence, **5:51 et seq.**

Habit or routine practice, character distinguished from, **5:68**

Hearsay, **8:94**

CHARTS

Exhibits

generally, **9:44**

hospital charts, documentary evidence, **9:76**

Hospital charts, documentary evidence, **9:76**

Real and demonstrative evidence generally, **9:44**

hospital charts, documentary evidence, **9:76**

CHECKING ON SUBPOENAS

Final trial preparation and motions, **1:74**

CHECKLISTS

Additional resources, **12:92**

Closing argument

contents of closing argument, **12:90**

objecting during closing argument, grounds, **12:91**

Expert and opinion testimony

admission of lay opinion testimony, requirements and procedure for, **7:125**

associations and affiliations of expert, **7:127**

identification and education of expert witness, **7:126**

products liability expert, **7:129, 7:130**

specialty or subspecialty of expert, **7:128**

Judgments, basic requirements for a valid judgment, **13:144**

New trial

amendment of judgment, requirements for motion, **14:86**

grounds for motion, **2:144**

requirements for motion for new trial, **14:84**

Opening statement

contents, **4:73**

objecting to opening statement, grounds for, **4:74**

Real and demonstrative evidence requirements and procedure for admission of demonstrative evidence, **9:82**

- CHECKLISTS—Cont’d**
 Real and demonstrative evidence
 —Cont’d
 technology, using, **9:83**
 Scheduling, final trial preparation and motions
 case re-evaluation for trial, **1:89**
 request for trial date, matters typically certified in, **1:88**
 Witnesses and testimony
 direct examination, conducting, **6:221**
 impeachment methods and requirements, **6:224, 6:225**
 past recollection recorded, **6:223**
 redirect examination, **6:224**
 refreshing witness’ recollection, **6:222**
- CHILDREN**
 Competency as prerequisite to child witness testifying, **6:29**
 Custody of children, expert or opinion testimony, **7:70**
 Direct examination, use of leading questions with young children, **6:48**
 Hearsay
 sexually assaultive behavior, complaint by minor of, **8:107**
 statements that are not hearsay, **8:32**
 Sexually assaultive behavior, complaint by minor of, **8:107**
 Special interrogatories, medical malpractice, **13:68**
 Statements that are not hearsay, **8:32**
 Witnesses and testimony
 competency as prerequisite to child witness testifying, **6:29**
 custody of children, expert or opinion testimony, **7:70**
 direct examination, use of leading questions with young children, **6:48**
 juvenile offenses, types of crime admissible, **6:204**

- CITIZENSHIP**
 Qualification to serve as juror, **3:14**

- CIVIL ACTIONS**
 Evidence of similar crimes, wrongs, or acts, **5:41**
- CIVIL CONTEMPT**
 Generally, **2:108**
- CLASS OR CLASSIFICATION**
 Judgments, final or interlocutory judgment, **13:94**
- CLEAR AND CONVINCING EVIDENCE**
 Burden of proof, **5:21**
- CLERGYMAN**
 Defined, **5:152**
- CLERGY PRIVILEGE**
 Clergyman defined, **5:152**
 Confidential communication defined, **5:153**
 Definitions, **5:151 et seq., 5:157 et seq.**
 Evidence, **5:150 et seq.**
 Marital status or rights defined, **5:158**
 Matrimonial rights or status, privileged communications between persons and religious authorities relating to, **5:156 et seq.**
 Person defined, **5:159**
 Privileged communications defined, **5:160**
 Recognized religious authority defined, **5:161**
- CLIENT**
 Defined, **5:102**
- CLIENT AND ASSOCIATES, PREPARING TESTIMONY OF**
 Demeanor, **1:78**
 Depositions, review of, **1:80**
 Direct examination, rehearsal of, **1:79**
 Exhibits, review of, **1:81**
 Family members of client, preparing testimony of, **1:82**
 Final trial preparation and motions, **1:77 et seq.**
 Rehearsal of direct examination, **1:79**

INDEX

CLIENT AND ASSOCIATES, PREPARING TESTIMONY OF —Cont'd

- Review
 - depositions, review of, **1:80**
 - exhibits, review of, **1:81**

CLOSE OF EVIDENCE

- Directed verdict, **11:48**
- Motions, directed verdict, **11:48**

CLOSING ARGUMENT

- Generally, **2:27, 12:1 et seq.**
- Candor, **12:65**
- Caution, note of, **12:89**
- Checklists
 - contents of closing argument, **12:90**
 - objecting during closing argument, grounds, **12:91**
- Comfort zone level, structuring argument in lay terms, **12:25 et seq.**
- Credibility with jury, **12:42**
- Demeanor, mode and technique of, **12:64**
- Draft, preparation of, **12:40**
- Emotion, appeal to, **12:84**
- Exhibits, use of exhibits from visiting scene of event, **9:51**
- Facts and the law, psychology of juror decision making, **12:30**
- Factual level, structuring argument in lay terms, **12:25 et seq.**
- Fairness level, structuring argument in lay terms, **12:27**
- Final trial preparation and motions, **1:86**
- Goal of preparation, **12:42**
- Identifying jury leaders, **12:44**
- Knowledge of jury, **12:43 et seq.**
- Law governing, **12:81 et seq.**
- Lay terms, structuring argument in, **12:25 et seq.**
- Objections, **12:80, 12:91**
- Practice, preparation, **12:41**
- Prejudice, appeal to, **12:83**
- Preparation
 - generally, **12:31 et seq.**
 - credibility with jury, **12:42**

CLOSING ARGUMENT—Cont'd

- Preparation—Cont'd
 - draft, **12:40**
 - goal, **12:42**
 - identifying jury leaders, **12:44**
 - knowledge of jury, **12:43 et seq.**
 - practicing, **12:41**
 - rapport with jury, **12:45**
- Presentation
 - generally, **12:51 to 12:65**
 - candor, **12:65**
 - credibility, building and maintaining, **12:53**
 - demeanor, mode and technique of, **12:64**
 - demonstrative aids and exhibits, use of, **12:58**
 - horizontal dialogue with jury, engage in, **12:56**
 - identify and integrate a case theme, **12:54**
 - limits of audience, recognize, **12:59**
 - passion and conviction, display of, **12:61**
 - persuasive style, **12:60**
 - principles of effective closing argument, **12:52**
 - rebuttal, seriousness of, **12:62**
 - sincerity, **12:65**
 - speech, mode and technique of, **12:64**
 - structure the argument to maximize persuasiveness, **12:55**
 - tools of argument, **12:57**
 - visual aids, **12:63**
- Psychology of juror decision making
 - generally, **12:9 et seq.**
 - availability heuristics, **12:14**
 - comfort zone level, structuring argument in lay terms, **12:25 et seq.**
 - facts and the law, **12:30**
 - factual level, structuring argument in lay terms, **12:25 et seq.**
 - fairness level, structuring argument in lay terms, **12:27**

CLOSING ARGUMENT—Cont'd

Psychology of juror decision making
—Cont'd

fundamental attribution error,
12:16, 12:18, 12:23

heuristics

generally, **12:13 et seq.**

availability heuristics, **12:14**

fundamental attribution error,
12:16, 12:18, 12:23

representativeness heuristics,
12:15

severity effect, **12:16, 12:17,**
12:22

simulation heuristic, **12:16 to**
12:19, 12:24

lay terms, structuring argument in,
12:25 et seq.

narratives, use of, **12:21**

preexisting prototypes, **12:12**

representativeness heuristics,
12:15

severity effect, **12:16, 12:17, 12:22**

simulation heuristic, **12:16 to**
12:19, 12:24

structuring argument in lay terms,
12:25 et seq.

Rapport with jury, **12:45**

Real and demonstrative evidence, use
of exhibits from visiting scene
of event, **9:51**

Rebuttal, **12:79**

Remarks, proper and improper,
12:86, 12:87

Reply, **12:78**

Sincerity, **12:65**

Speech, mode and technique of,
12:64

Structuring argument in lay terms,
12:25 et seq.

Visual aids, **12:63**

CODE OF EVIDENCE

Exhibits, self-authentication, **9:60,**
9:61

Real and demonstrative evidence,
self-authentication, **9:60, 9:61**

COLLECTION OF JUDGMENT

Movable property, **2:43**

COMFORT ZONE LEVEL

Closing argument, structuring argu-
ment in lay terms, **12:25 et seq.**

COMMENTS OF JUDGE

Generally, **2:66 et seq.**

COMMERCIAL ENLARGEMENTS

Exhibits, real and demonstrative evi-
dence, **9:13**

Real and demonstrative evidence,
9:13

COMMERCIAL PUBLICATIONS

Hearsay, **8:90**

COMMON INTERESTS

Evidence of common interest
between clients, exception to
lawyer-client privilege, **5:119**

COMMON SUBJECTS

Final trial preparation and motions,
common subjects of motions in
limine, **1:58**

In limine motions, **1:58**

COMPARATIVE FAULT

Instructions to jury, **13:35**

Special verdicts and interrogatories,
2:35

**COMPELLING ATTENDANCE OF
WITNESSES AND
PRODUCTION OF EVIDENCE**

Appearance by witness, payment by
clerk after, **1:39**

Attorneys

restrictions on subpoenas, **1:35**

service on attorney of record, **1:43**

Common subjects of motions in lim-
ine, **1:58**

Corporations, service on, **1:45**

Description of facts to be proven,
attachment of, **1:51**

Discovery, relationship to trial
subpoena of documents or evi-
dence, **1:50**

Expert witness fees, **1:40, 1:41**

Fees for witnesses

generally, **1:38 et seq.**

INDEX

COMPELLING ATTENDANCE OF WITNESSES AND PRODUCTION OF EVIDENCE —Cont'd

- Fees for witnesses—Cont'd
 - appearance by witness, payment by clerk after, **1:39**
 - expert witnesses, **1:40, 1:41**
 - payment by clerk after appearance by witness, **1:39**
- Final trial preparation and motions
 - appearance by witness, payment by clerk after, **1:39**
 - attorneys
 - restrictions on subpoenas, **1:35**
 - service on attorney of record, **1:43**
 - common subjects of motions in limine, **1:58**
 - corporations, service on, **1:45**
 - description of facts to be proven, attachment of, **1:51**
 - discovery, relationship to trial subpoena of documents or evidence, **1:50**
 - expert witness fees, **1:40, 1:41**
 - fees for witnesses
 - generally, **1:38 et seq.**
 - appearance by witness, payment by clerk after, **1:39**
 - expert witnesses, **1:40, 1:41**
 - payment by clerk after appearance by witness, **1:39**
 - fire department, service on, **1:44**
 - form of subpoena, **1:32**
 - hearings, in limine motions, **1:57**
 - long arm statutes, **1:46, 1:48**
 - mail service, **1:47**
 - mechanics of obtaining subpoena, **1:33**
 - medical records, subpoena of in lieu of testimony of physician, **1:52**
 - payment of witness fees by clerk after appearance by witness, **1:39**
 - physicians
 - medical records, subpoena of in lieu of testimony of physi-

COMPELLING ATTENDANCE OF WITNESSES AND PRODUCTION OF EVIDENCE —Cont'd

- Final trial preparation and motions
 - Cont'd
 - physicians—Cont'd
 - restrictions on subpoenas, **1:37**
 - police department, service on, **1:44**
 - policy, in limine motions, **1:53**
 - procedure, in limine motions, **1:55**
 - purpose, in limine motions, **1:54 et seq.**
 - restrictions on subpoenas, **1:34 et seq.**
 - service of process or papers
 - generally, **1:42 et seq.**
 - attorney of record, service on, **1:43**
 - fire department, service on, **1:44**
 - in limine motions, **1:56**
 - mail service, **1:47**
 - police department, service on, **1:44**
 - state officials, restrictions on subpoenas, **1:36**
- subpoenas
 - generally, **1:31 et seq.**
 - description of facts to be proven, attachment of, **1:51**
 - discovery, relationship to, **1:50**
 - form of subpoena, **1:32**
 - lawyers, restrictions on subpoenas, **1:35**
 - mechanics of obtaining subpoena, **1:33**
 - medical records, subpoena of in lieu of testimony of physician, **1:52**
 - physicians
 - medical records, subpoena of in lieu of testimony of physician, **1:52**
 - restrictions on subpoenas, **1:37**
 - restrictions on subpoenas, **1:34 et seq.**
 - state officials, restrictions on subpoenas, **1:36**

**COMPELLING ATTENDANCE OF
WITNESSES AND
PRODUCTION OF EVIDENCE
—Cont'd**

Final trial preparation and motions
—Cont'd
subpoenas—Cont'd
 trial subpoena of documents or
 evidence
 generally, **1:49 et seq.**
 description of facts to be
 proven, attachment of,
 1:51
 discovery, relationship to,
 1:50
 medical records, subpoena of
 in lieu of testimony of
 physician, **1:52**
 physicians
 medical records, subpoena
 of in lieu of testimony
 of physician, **1:52**
 restrictions on subpoenas,
 1:37
 trial subpoena of documents or
 evidence
 generally, **1:49 et seq.**
 description of facts to be proven,
 attachment of, **1:51**
 discovery, relationship to, **1:50**
 medical records, subpoena of in
 lieu of testimony of physi-
 cian, **1:52**
 physicians
 medical records, subpoena of
 in lieu of testimony of
 physician, **1:52**
 restrictions on subpoenas,
 1:37
 restrictions on subpoenas, **1:37**
Fire department, service on, **1:44**
Form of subpoena, **1:32**
Hearings, in limine motions, **1:57**
Long arm statutes, **1:46, 1:48**
Mail service, **1:47**
Mechanics of obtaining subpoena,
1:33
Medical records, subpoena of in lieu
of testimony of physician, **1:52**

**COMPELLING ATTENDANCE OF
WITNESSES AND
PRODUCTION OF EVIDENCE
—Cont'd**

Payment of witness fees by clerk
after appearance by witness,
1:39
Physicians
 medical records, subpoena of in
 lieu of testimony of physician,
 1:52
 restrictions on subpoenas, **1:37**
Police department, service on, **1:44**
Policy, in limine motions, **1:53**
Procedure, in limine motions, **1:55**
Purpose, in limine motions, **1:54 et
seq.**
Restrictions on subpoenas, **1:34 et
seq.**
Service of process or papers
 generally, **1:42 et seq.**
 attorney of record, service on, **1:43**
 corporations, service on, **1:45**
 fire department, service on, **1:44**
 in limine motions, **1:56**
 long arm statutes, **1:46, 1:48**
 mail service, **1:47**
 police department, service on, **1:44**
State officials, restrictions on
subpoenas, **1:36**
Subpoenas
 generally, **1:31 et seq.**
 description of facts to be proven,
 attachment of, **1:51**
 discovery, relationship to, **1:50**
 form of subpoena, **1:32**
 lawyers, restrictions on subpoenas,
 1:35
 mechanics of obtaining subpoena,
 1:33
 medical records, subpoena of in
 lieu of testimony of physician,
 1:52
 physicians
 medical records, subpoena of in
 lieu of testimony of physi-
 cian, **1:52**
 restrictions on subpoenas, **1:37**

INDEX

COMPELLING ATTENDANCE OF WITNESSES AND PRODUCTION OF EVIDENCE—Cont'd

- Subpoenas—Cont'd
 - restrictions on subpoenas, **1:34 et seq.**
 - state officials, restrictions on subpoenas, **1:36**
 - trial subpoena of documents or evidence
 - generally, **1:49 et seq.**
 - description of facts to be proven, attachment of, **1:51**
 - discovery, relationship to, **1:50**
 - medical records, subpoena of in lieu of testimony of physician, **1:52**
 - physicians
 - medical records, subpoena of in lieu of testimony of physician, **1:52**
 - restrictions on subpoenas, **1:37**
- Trial subpoena of documents or evidence
 - generally, **1:49 et seq.**
 - description of facts to be proven, attachment of, **1:51**
 - discovery, relationship to, **1:50**
 - medical records, subpoena of in lieu of testimony of physician, **1:52**
 - physicians
 - medical records, subpoena of in lieu of testimony of physician, **1:52**
 - restrictions on subpoenas, **1:37**

COMPENSATION

- Burden of proof in suit for unpaid wages, **5:12**
- Jurors. See index heading COMPENSATION OF JURORS
- Workers' compensation. See index heading WORKERS' COMPENSATION

COMPENSATION OF JURORS

- Jury and jury trial
 - generally, **3:44**

COMPENSATION OF JURORS—Cont'd

- Jury and jury trial—Cont'd
 - Orleans Parish, **3:45**

COMPLIANCE WITH SUBPOENA FAILURE

- Contempt, **2:116**

COMPOSITION

- Jury commission, composition of, **3:27 et seq.**

COMPUTERS

- Exhibits
 - exhibits, computer-generated, **9:48, 9:49**
- Real and demonstrative evidence
 - exhibits, computer-generated, **9:48, 9:49**

CONCLUSIVENESS

- Presumptions, **5:15, 5:17**

CONDUCTING

CROSS-EXAMINATION

- Generally, **6:141 et seq.**
- Assertion of control over witness, **6:142**
- Confidence projected, **6:143**

CONDUCT OF ATTORNEY

- See index heading ATTORNEYS

CONDUCT OF JUDGE

- Generally, **2:52 et seq.**

CONDUCT OF JURORS

- Generally, **2:95 et seq.**
- Contact
 - parties, contact with as example of misconduct, **2:98**
 - witnesses, contact with as example of misconduct, **2:99**
- Court officials affecting jury, example of misconduct, **2:97**
- Examples, **2:96 et seq.**
- Exposure to case through media, example of misconduct, **2:101**
- Media, exposure to case through media as example of misconduct, **2:101**

CONDUCT OF JURORS—Cont'd

- Mistrial motion, procedure for dealing with misconduct, **2:105**
- Motion for mistrial, procedure for dealing with misconduct, **2:105**
- Notetaking as example of misconduct, **2:100**
- Objection, procedure for dealing with misconduct, **2:104**
- Parties, contact with parties as example of misconduct, **2:98**
- Procedure for dealing with misconduct, **2:103 et seq.**
- Witnesses, contact with witnesses as example of misconduct, **2:99**

CONFIDENTIAL COMMUNICATION

- Defined, **5:131, 5:132, 5:148, 5:153**
- Privileges. See index heading PRIVILEGES

CONFLICT OF JUDGMENT

- Assigned reasons, **13:99**

CONFORMITY

- Judgments, amendment of judgment for conformity, **13:118**

CONFUSION

- Evidence, exclusion of relevant, **5:45, 5:46**

CONFUSION OF ISSUES

- Evidence, exclusion of relevant evidence, **5:48**

CONSENT OR APPROVAL

- Motions, amendment of pleadings to conform with evidence, **11:58**
- New trial
 - nullity of judgment, action on, **14:76**
 - remitter or additur as alternative, **14:23**
- Trial by consent, **3:4**
- Who may serve as juror, **3:22**
- Witnesses and testimony
 - direct examination, permission to approach witness, **6:61**
 - judge, consent of all parties required for calling and inter-

CONSENT OR APPROVAL—Cont'd

- Witnesses and testimony—Cont'd
 - rogation of witness by, **6:12**

CONSISTENCY

- Hearsay, inconsistent statements, **8:17**

CONSPIRACY

- Hearsay, statements of coconspirator that are not, **8:27**

CONSTRUCTIVE CONTEMPT

- Generally, **2:111, 2:129 et seq.**

CONTACT

- Juror conduct
 - parties, contact with as example of misconduct, **2:98**
 - witnesses, contact with as example of misconduct, **2:99**
- Parties, contact with parties as example of juror misconduct, **2:98**
- Witnesses, contact with witnesses as example of juror misconduct, **2:99**

CONTEMPLATION

- Hearsay, existing mental, emotional, or physical condition, **8:48**

CONTEMPT

- Generally, **2:106 et seq.**
- Abuse of process, act constituting contempt, **2:123**
- Acts constituting contempt, **2:112 et seq.**
- Attorneys
 - detention of attorney as act constituting contempt, **2:123**
 - punishment for contempt by, **2:141**
- Breach of peace or decorum, acts constituting contempt, **2:115**
- Civil contempt, **2:108**
- Compliance with subpoena failure, acts constituting contempt, **2:116**
- Constructive contempt, **2:111, 2:129 et seq.**
- Content, constructive contempt, **2:132**

INDEX

CONTEMPT—Cont'd

- Court order, summary contempt, **2:128**
- Criminal contempt, **2:109**
- Decorum, breach of peace or decorum as acts constituting contempt, **2:115**
- Defense of summary contempt, **2:127**
- Defined, **2:106**
- Detention of witness, party, or attorney as act constituting contempt, **2:123**
- Direct contempt, **2:110**
- Disobedience of court order as act constituting contempt, **2:118 to 2:120**
- Fine, **2:139**
- Hearings, constructive contempt, **2:134, 2:135**
- Imprisonment, **2:140**
- Insolvent behavior, acts constituting contempt, **2:114**
- Jurisdiction, removal of person or property from court's jurisdiction as act constituting contempt, **2:121**
- Misbehavior in presence of court, acts constituting contempt, **2:113**
- Mitigation of summary contempt, **2:127**
- Oath or affirmation, failure to be sworn or to testify as act constituting contempt, **2:117**
- Oral hearing request, constructive contempt, **2:134**
- Orders
 - constructive contempt, **2:136**
 - disobedience of court order as act constituting contempt, **2:118 to 2:120**
 - summary contempt, **2:128**
- Parties, detention of witness, party, or attorney as act constituting contempt, **2:123**
- Procedure, **2:124 et seq.**
- Punishment, **2:138 et seq.**
- Removal of person or property from jurisdiction of court, act constituting contempt, **2:121**

CONTEMPT—Cont'd

- Review of conviction, **2:142**
- Service, constructive contempt, **2:133**
- Show cause rule, constructive contempt, **2:130 et seq.**
- Sua sponte motion, constructive contempt, **2:131**
- Subpoenas, failure to comply with subpoena as act constituting contempt, **2:116**
- Summary contempt, **2:125 et seq.**
- Types of, **2:107 et seq.**
- Witnesses, detention of witness, party, or attorney as act constituting contempt, **2:123**

CONTINUANCES

- Agreement, effect of, **1:27**
- Current policies, **1:21**
- Diligence requirement, **1:24**
- Discretionary grounds, **1:26**
- Entitlement to, examples, **1:29**
- Final trial preparation and motions generally, **1:21 et seq.**
 - agreement, effect of, **1:27**
 - current policies, **1:21**
 - diligence requirement, **1:24**
 - discretionary grounds, **1:26**
 - entitlement to, examples, **1:29**
 - form, **1:91**
 - grounds for, **1:22 et seq.**
 - material witness, **1:25**
 - motions, **1:28, 1:30**
 - peremptory grounds for, **1:23 to 1:25**
 - trial of motion, **1:30**
- Grounds for, **1:22 et seq.**
- Material witness, **1:25**
- Motions, **1:28, 1:30**
- Peremptory grounds for, **1:23 to 1:25**
- Trial of motion, **1:30**

CONTRARY LEGAL AUTHORITY

- Attorney's failure to disclose, **2:84**

CONVERSION

- Jury interrogatories, **13:148**

CONVICTIONS

- Exclusion of, **6:210 to 6:212**

CONVICTIONS—Cont’d

- Hearsay, prior convictions, **8:95 et seq.**
- Impeaching and rehabilitating witness, **6:199, 6:200, 6:207 et seq.**
- Method of proving, **6:207**

COPIES

- Exhibits
 - photographic reproductions, **9:17**
 - self-authentication, **9:63**
 - stands for holding copy, **9:7**
- Jurors, copy for, **9:12**
- Photographic reproductions, **9:17**
- Real and demonstrative evidence
 - jurors, copy for, **9:12**
 - photographic reproductions, **9:17**
 - self-authentication, **9:63**
 - stands for holding copy, **9:7**
- Self-authentication, **9:63**
- Stands for holding copy, **9:7**

CORPORATIONS

- Final trial preparation and motions, service of process or papers, **1:45**

CORROBORATION

- Competency as prerequisite to testifying, corroborating evidence needed, **6:27**
- Cross-examination, eliciting favorable testimony corroborating client’s case, **6:154**

COSTS OF ACTIONS

- Generally, **13:119 to 13:139**
- Amount, determining, generally, **13:119**
- Application, **13:123**
- Attorney’s fees, **13:127 et seq.**
- Calculation of rates of interest on judgments, **13:139**
- Copy costs, **13:135**
- Delictual obligations, interest on judgments, **13:138**
- Discretion, **13:120 to 13:122, 13:134**
- Evidence, generally, **13:130**
- Exhibits, cost of real and demonstrative evidence, **9:6**
- Expert witness fees, **13:132 et seq.**

COSTS OF ACTIONS—Cont’d

- Final trial preparation and motions, cost bond prerequisite to placing case on trial docket, **1:4 et seq.**
- Interest on judgments, **13:137 et seq.**
- Jury bond and cost deposits, **3:6 et seq.**
- Limitations, reasonable attorney’s fees, **13:128**
- Offer of judgment, generally, **13:136**
- Real and demonstrative evidence, **9:6**
- Reasonableness, attorney’s fees, **13:128, 13:129**
- Sufficiency of evidence, **13:125**
- Tax of costs
 - opposition to, memorandum, **13:168**
 - support of, memorandum, **13:167**
- Type of costs recoverable, **13:126**

COUNTERCLAIMS

- Dismissal motion after presentation of evidence, **11:28**
- Motions, dismissal motion after presentation of evidence, **11:28**

COUNTERING A PROFFER

- Generally, **2:19**

COURT OFFICIALS AFFECTING JURY

- Example of misconduct, **2:97**

COURTROOM CONTROL

- Conduct of judge in maintaining, **2:60**

COURT RULES

- Judicial notice, publication of court rules, **10:30**

CREATIVE OR ARTISTIC EXPRESSION

- Exclusion of relevant evidence, admissibility of evidence, **5:54**

CREDIBILITY

- Closing argument, credibility with jury, **12:42**
- Cross-examination of expert witness, **7:114**
- Directed verdict, **11:45, 13:10**

INDEX

CREDIBILITY—Cont'd

- Evidence, exclusion of relevant, **5:52**
- Expert or opinion testimony, **7:18, 7:114 et seq.**
- Judge's conduct, **2:69, 2:70**

CRIMINAL MATTERS

- Attorney's failure to disclose fact, criminal act of client, **2:83**
- Contempt, **2:109**
- Details not admissible, **6:201**
- Dishonesty, types of crime admissible, **6:203**
- Evidence of conviction, **6:199, 6:200, 6:207 et seq.**
- Exclusion of relevant evidence of crimes committed, **5:53 et seq.**
- Impeaching and rehabilitating witness
 - details not admissible, **6:201**
 - dishonesty, types of crime admissible, **6:203**
 - evidence of conviction, **6:199, 6:200, 6:207 et seq.**
 - juvenile offenses, types of crime admissible, **6:204**
 - types of crime admissible, **6:202 et seq.**
- Juvenile offenses, types of crime admissible, **6:204**
- Lawyer-client privilege, exception to, **5:115**
- Types of crime admissible, **6:202 et seq.**

CROSS-CLAIMS

- Dismissal motion after presentation of evidence, **11:28**
- Motions, dismissal motion after presentation of evidence, **11:28**

CROSS-EXAMINATION

- Generally, **6:124 et seq.**
- Admissions, eliciting favorable testimony, **6:156**
- Advance knowledge of answer, formulation of questions, **6:147**
- Adverse or hostile witness, **6:139**
- Answer to questions by witness, **6:149 et seq.**

CROSS-EXAMINATION—Cont'd

- Assertion of control over witness, conducting cross-examination, **6:142**
- Brevity, formulation of questions, **6:145**
- Conducting cross-examination generally, **6:141 et seq.**
 - assertion of control over witness, **6:142**
 - confidence projected, **6:143**
- Conduct of witness inconsistent with testimony, attack on as method of discrediting unfavorable testimony, **6:158 et seq.**
- Confidence projected, conducting cross-examination, **6:143**
- Corroborating client's case, eliciting favorable testimony, **6:154**
- Credibility of witnesses, **6:140**
- Direct examination, refreshing recollection of forgetful or hostile witness, **6:76**
- Discovery conducted in cross-examination, **6:129 et seq.**
- Discrediting unfavorable testimony, **6:157 et seq.**
- Eliciting favorable testimony, **6:152 et seq.**
- Evidence, exclusion of extrinsic evidence, **6:136**
- Exclusion of extrinsic evidence, **6:136**
- Exhibits
 - eliciting favorable testimony, **6:155**
 - formulation of questions, exhibits used, **6:148**
- Extrinsic evidence excluded, **6:136**
- Final trial preparation and motions generally, **1:83**
- Forgetful or hostile witness, **6:76, 6:139**
- Formulation of leading questions, **6:144 et seq.**
- Hostile or adverse witness, **6:139**
- Impeaching and rehabilitating witness
 - character witness, attacking credibility by character evidence, **6:198**

CROSS-EXAMINATION—Cont'd

- Impeaching and rehabilitating witness—Cont'd
 - checklist, **6:224, 6:225**
 - scope of impeachment, **6:134**
- Judge, request to direct witness to answer questions, **6:151**
- Leading questions, **6:144 et seq.**
- Limited cross-examination, **6:139**
- Methods of discrediting unfavorable testimony, **6:158 et seq.**
- Objectives, **6:133 et seq.**
- Outline of cross-examination, **6:130**
- Perception of witness attacked, methods of discrediting unfavorable testimony, **6:159 et seq.**
- Practicing cross-examination, **6:131**
- Prejudicial effect, probative value versus, **6:135**
- Probative value versus prejudicial effect, **6:135**
- Purpose, **6:133 et seq.**
- Recross-examination, **6:166 et seq.**
- Religious beliefs, **6:137**
- Re-opened cases, **6:127**
- Repeating favorable parts of direct testimony, **6:153**
- Sanction nonresponsive answers, **6:150**
- Scope of cross-examination, **6:138 et seq.**

CRUELTY

- Evidence of similar crimes, wrongs, or acts in cruelty against juveniles, **5:43**

CUMULATIVE EVIDENCE

- Exclusion of relevant evidence, **5:50**

CURRENT POLICIES

- Final trial preparation and motions, continuances, **1:21**

CUSTODY AND CUSTODIANS

- Expert or opinion testimony, custody of children, **7:70**
- Hearsay, records of regularly conducted business activity, **8:62**

DAMAGES

- Expert or opinion testimony, **7:13, 7:17, 7:40**
- Instructions to jury, **13:49, 13:50, 13:164**
- Judgment notwithstanding verdict, **14:94, 14:95**
- New trial, damages issue as separable, **14:23**
- Relevancy, **5:38**

DAUBERT MOTION

- Final trial preparation, **1:91, 1:92**

DAUBERT STANDARD

- Generally, **7:43 et seq.**

DAY-IN-LIFE FILM

- Exhibits, real and demonstrative evidence, **9:34**
- Real and demonstrative evidence, **9:34**

DEADLOCKED JURY

- Generally, **13:83**
- Mistrial, motion for, **11:73**

DEAD MAN'S STATUTE

- Competency as prerequisite to testifying, **6:25 et seq.**

DEAFNESS

- Jury and jury trial, qualification to serve as juror, **3:18, 3:19**

DEATH

- Hearsay
 - impending death, statement under belief of, **8:101**
 - wrongful death action, statements that are not hearsay, **8:31**
- Lawyer-client privilege exception, deceased client claim, **5:116**
- Wrongful death action. See index heading **WRONGFUL DEATH ACTION**

DECORUM

- Attorney, conduct of, **2:77**
- Contempt, breach of peace or decorum as acts constituting, **2:115**

INDEX

DEFENSE

Burden of proof of all essential elements of, **5:9**

DEFENSE OF SUMMARY

CONTEMPT

Generally, **2:127**

DEFINITIONS OR DISTINCTIONS

Ancient documents, **8:89**

Clergyman, **5:152**

Clergy privilege, **5:151 et seq., 5:157 et seq.**

Client, **5:102**

Confidential communication, **5:131, 5:132, 5:148, 5:153**

Contempt, **2:106**

Demonstrative evidence, **9:1**

Duplicate, **9:71**

Evidence, **5:1**

Health care provider, **5:126**

Health condition, **5:125**

Hearsay, **8:4 et seq.**

Judgment, **13:92**

Judgments, difference between final and interlocutory, **13:93, 13:94**

Judicial notice, **10:1**

Lawyer, **5:103**

Lawyer-client privilege, **5:101 et seq.**

Marital status or rights, **5:158**

News media, **5:145**

Original, **9:70**

Party and witness, distinction between, **6:186**

Past recollection recorded and refreshing recollection, distinction between, **6:81**

Patient, **5:124**

Patient and health care provider privilege, **5:123 et seq.**

Person, **5:159**

Photographs, **9:69**

Physician, **5:127**

Privileged communications, **5:160**

Psychotherapist, **5:128**

Recognized religious authority, **5:161**

Recordings, **9:69**

Reporter, **5:144**

Reporter's privilege, **5:143 et seq.**

DEFINITIONS OR DISTINCTIONS

—Cont'd

Representative of a patient, **5:129**

Representative of the client, **5:104**

Representative of the lawyer, **5:105**

Writings, **9:69**

DELAY

Exclusion of relevant evidence, **5:50**

DELIBERATION AND JUDGMENT

Generally, **2:31 et seq.**

DEMAND

Jury trial prior to trial, demand for, **3:3**

DEMEANOR

Closing argument, mode and technique of demeanor, **12:64**

Final trial preparation and motions, preparing testimony of client and associates, **1:78**

DEMONSTRATIVE AIDS

Final trial preparation and motions, **1:67**

DEMONSTRATIVE EVIDENCE

Generally, **9:1 et seq.**

For detailed treatment see index heading REAL AND DEMONSTRATIVE EVIDENCE

DEPOSITIONS

Generally, **6:93 et seq.**

Admissions, **6:114 et seq.**

Answers to interrogatories, **6:113**

Conclusive, judicial admissions as, **6:117**

Court's authority to admit expert deposition, **6:106**

Editing deposition for trial, **6:108**

Evidence admissible, **6:94**

Expert, deposition of, **6:103 et seq.**

Expert deposition, **6:103 et seq.**

Final trial preparation and motions generally, **1:60**

preparing testimony of client and associates, review of depositions, **1:80**

Interrogatories, answers to, **6:113**

DEPOSITIONS—Cont'd

- Judicial admissions, **6:115, 6:117, 6:118**
- Judicial confessions, **6:120 to 6:123**
- Notice to use expert deposition, **6:104**
- Objection to expert deposition, **6:105**
- Pending actions, admissions used in, **6:119**
- Procedure
 - reading deposition into record, procedure for, **6:107, 6:108**
 - video tape deposition, procedure for using, **6:109**
- Reading deposition into record, procedure for, **6:107, 6:108**
- Rebutting deposition testimony, tactical considerations in using depositions, **6:112**
- Record, procedure for reading deposition into, **6:107, 6:108**
- Specific uses, **6:102**
- Tactical considerations in using depositions, **6:110 et seq.**
- Video tape deposition, procedure for using, **6:109**
- Withdrawal of judicial admissions, **6:118**
- Witnesses. See index heading WITNESSES AND TESTIMONY

DEPOSITS

- Final trial preparation and motions, deposit or cost bond prerequisite to placing case on trial docket, **1:4 et seq.**
- Jury and jury trial, jury bond and cost deposits, **3:6 et seq.**

DESCRIPTION OR IDENTIFICATION

- Closing argument, identifying jury leaders, **12:44**
- Final trial preparation and motions, attachment of description of facts to be proven, **1:51**
- Hearsay, statements that are not, **8:20**
- Lawyer-client privilege exception, identity of client disclosed, **5:121**

DESCRIPTION OR IDENTIFICATION—Cont'd

- Relevant evidence, exclusion of, **5:61**

DETENTION OF WITNESS, PARTY, OR ATTORNEY

- Contempt, **2:123**

DIAGRAMS

- Exhibits, real and demonstrative evidence, **9:40 et seq.**
- Real and demonstrative evidence, **9:40 et seq.**

DILIGENCE

- Final trial preparation and motions, continuances, **1:24**

DIRECT CONTEMPT

- Generally, **2:110**

DIRECTED VERDICT

- Generally, **13:8 et seq.**
- Appellate review, **11:56**
- Character of evidence, **13:9**
- Close of evidence, **11:48**
- Credibility of witnesses, **11:45, 13:10**
- Form of motion, **11:83**
- Involuntary dismissals, **13:11, 13:12**
- Jury and jury trial
 - generally, **13:8 et seq.**
 - character of evidence, **13:9**
 - credibility of witnesses, **11:45, 13:10**
 - involuntary dismissals, **13:11, 13:12**
 - weight of evidence, **13:9**
- Jury cases, **11:42**
- Motions
 - generally, **11:41 et seq.**
 - appellate review, **11:56**
 - close of evidence, **11:48**
 - credibility, evaluation of, **11:45**
 - form, **11:83**
 - jury cases, **11:42**
 - time of motion, **11:46**
 - vacation of judgment of directed verdict, **14:92**
 - waiver, **11:49, 11:50**
- Time of motion, **11:46**

INDEX

DIRECTED VERDICT—Cont'd

- Vacation of judgment of directed verdict, **14:92**
- Waiver, **11:49, 11:50**
- Weight of evidence, **13:9**

DIRECT EXAMINATION

- Generally, **6:40 et seq.**
- Address, preliminary questions, **6:53**
- Admission, recollection of past recollection, **6:91**
- Admission of exhibit, foundation for, **6:63**
- Adverse party, use of leading questions, **6:44**
- Age, preliminary questions, **6:53**
- Answer, ensuring that questioned answered, **6:59**
- Anticipation of objections before trial, **6:67**
- Avoiding improper reaction, dealing with objections, **6:66**
- Basis for objection requested, dealing with objections, **6:69**
- Bench conference requested, dealing with objections, **6:68**
- Checklist
 - conducting the direct examination, **6:221**
 - redirect examination, **6:226**
- Children, use of leading questions with young children, **6:48**
- Competency of witness, preliminary questions, **6:55**
- Copies of exhibits, distribution of, **6:62**
- Cross-examination, refreshing recollection of forgetful or hostile witness, **6:76**
- Dealing with objections, **6:65 et seq.**
- Development of testimony, use of leading questions for, **6:49**
- Direct examination, foundation for admission of exhibit, **6:63**
- Direction of witness, recollection of past recollection, **6:85**
- Disclosure of statements to opposing counsel, recollection of past recollection, **6:89**

DIRECT EXAMINATION—Cont'd

- Distinction between past recollection recorded and refreshing recollection, **6:81**
- Distribution of copies of exhibits, **6:62**
- Evidence, offer of exhibit into, **6:64**
- Exhibits
 - generally, **6:60 et seq.**
 - admission of exhibit, foundation for, **6:63**
 - copies of exhibits, distribution of, **6:62**
 - distribution of copies of exhibits, **6:62**
 - evidence, offer of exhibit into, **6:64**
 - forgetful or hostile witness, reading document to jury at time accepted as exhibit, **6:92**
 - foundation for admission of exhibit, **6:63**
 - offer of exhibit into evidence, **6:64**
 - permission to approach witness, **6:61**
- Expert witness
 - generally, **7:101 et seq.**
 - leading questions, use of, **6:47**
- Expert witnesses
 - leading questions, use of, **6:47**
- Failure to produce memory refreshing document, **6:77**
- Final trial preparation and motions, preparing testimony of client and associates, **1:79**
- Forgetful or hostile witness
 - generally, **6:71 et seq.**
 - admission, recollection of past recollection, **6:91**
 - cross-examination, refreshing recollection, **6:76**
 - direction of witness, recollection of past recollection, **6:85**
 - disclosure of statements to opposing counsel, **6:89**
 - distinction between past recollection recorded and refreshing recollection, **6:81**

DIRECT EXAMINATION—Cont'd

Forgetful or hostile witness—Cont'd
 exhibits, reading document to jury
 at time accepted as, **6:92**
 failure to produce memory refresh-
 ing document
 refreshing recollection, **6:77**
 hearsay rule exception, **6:82**
 identification of writing by wit-
 ness, **6:90**
 improper use of document, record-
 ing or object
 refreshing recollection, **6:78**
 inspection, refreshing recollection,
6:75
 knowledge of witness, **6:86**
 leading questions, use of, **6:45**
 production of writing used before
 testifying, **6:73**
 reading document to jury, **6:92**
 recordation of past recollection
 generally, **6:80 et seq.**
 admission, **6:91**
 checklist, **6:223**
 direction of witness, **6:85**
 disclosure of statements to
 opposing counsel, **6:89**
 distinction between past recol-
 lection recorded and
 refreshing recollection,
6:81
 exhibits, reading document to
 jury at time accepted as,
6:92
 hearsay rule exception, **6:82**
 identification of writing by wit-
 ness, **6:90**
 knowledge of witness, **6:86**
 reading document to jury, **6:92**
 relevance, **6:88**
 requirements for use, **6:83**
 time when fact occurred, prior
 writing or record made at,
6:84
 refreshing recollection
 generally, **6:71 et seq.**
 checklist, **6:222**
 cross-examination, **6:76**

DIRECT EXAMINATION—Cont'd

Forgetful or hostile witness—Cont'd
 refreshing recollection—Cont'd
 failure to produce memory
 refreshing document, **6:77**
 improper use of document,
 recording or object, **6:78**
 inspection, **6:75**
 production of writing used
 before writing, **6:73**
 writings or written matter, **6:73,**
6:74
 relevance, recordation of past rec-
 ollection, **6:88**
 requirements for use, recordation
 of past recollection, **6:83**
 time when fact occurred, prior
 writing or record made at,
6:84
 writings or written matter
 refreshing recollection, **6:73,**
6:74
 Foundation for admission of exhibit,
6:63
 Hearsay rule exception, recordation
 of past recollection, **6:82**
 Identification of writing by witness,
 recordation of past recollection,
6:90
 Improper use of document, recording
 or object, **6:78**
 Inspection, refreshing recollection,
6:75
 Knowledge of witness, recordation of
 past recollection, **6:86**
 Leading questions, use of, **6:42 et**
seq.
 Name, preliminary questions, **6:53**
 Oath or affirmation, **6:51**
 Objections
 anticipation of objections before
 trial, **6:67**
 avoiding improper reaction, deal-
 ing with objections, **6:66**
 basis for objection requested, deal-
 ing with objections, **6:69**
 bench conference requested, deal-
 ing with objections, **6:68**

INDEX

DIRECT EXAMINATION—Cont'd

- Objections—Cont'd
 - dealing with objections, **6:65 et seq.**
 - parol evidence objection waived, competency as prerequisite to testifying, **6:28**
 - preparation of witness for objections, dealing with objections, **6:70**
- Offer of exhibit into evidence, **6:64**
- Parol evidence objection waived, competency as prerequisite to testifying, **6:28**
- Permission to approach witness, **6:61**
- Preliminary questions, **6:52 et seq.**
- Preparing witness
 - generally, **6:40**
 - objections, preparation of witness for, **6:70**
- Production of writing used before testifying, forgetful or hostile witness, **6:73**
- Purpose and objectives, **6:41**
- Reading document to jury, recordation of past recollection, **6:92**
- Recordation of past recollection
 - admission, **6:91**
 - checklist, **6:223**
 - direction of witness, **6:85**
 - disclosure of statements to opposing counsel, **6:89**
 - distinction between past recollection recorded and refreshing recollection, **6:81**
 - exhibits, reading document to jury at time accepted as, **6:92**
 - forgetful or hostile witness
 - generally, **6:80 et seq.**
 - admission, **6:91**
 - direction of witness, **6:85**
 - disclosure of statements to opposing counsel, **6:89**
 - distinction between past recollection recorded and refreshing recollection, **6:81**
 - exhibits, reading document to jury at time accepted as, **6:92**

DIRECT EXAMINATION—Cont'd

- Recordation of past recollection
 - Cont'd
 - forgetful or hostile witness
 - Cont'd
 - hearsay rule exception, **6:82**
 - identification of writing by witness, **6:90**
 - knowledge of witness, **6:86**
 - reading document to jury, **6:92**
 - relevance, **6:88**
 - requirements for use, **6:83**
 - time when fact occurred, prior writing or record made at, **6:84**
 - hearsay rule exception, **6:82**
 - identification of writing by witness, **6:90**
 - knowledge of witness, **6:86**
 - reading document to jury, **6:92**
 - relevance, **6:88**
 - requirements for use, **6:83**
 - time when fact occurred, prior writing or record made at, **6:84**
- Redirect examination, checklist, **6:226**
- Refreshing recollection
 - generally, **6:71 et seq.**
 - checklist, **6:222**
 - cross-examination, **6:76**
 - failure to produce memory refreshing document, **6:77**
 - improper use of document, recording or object, **6:78**
 - inspection, **6:75**
 - production of writing used before writing, **6:73**
 - writings or written matter, **6:73, 6:74**
- Relevancy
 - preliminary questions, relevancy of testimony, **6:54**
 - recordation of past recollection, forgetful or hostile witness, **6:88**
- Response of witness, subject matter testimony, **6:58**

DIRECT EXAMINATION—Cont'd

- Simple questions, subject matter testimony, **6:57**
- Subject matter testimony
 - generally, **6:56 et seq.**
 - answer, ensuring that questioned answered, **6:59**
 - response of witness, **6:58**
 - simple questions, **6:57**
- Time when fact occurred, prior writing or record made at, **6:84**
- Unresponsive witness, use of leading questions, **6:46**
- Writings or written matter, refreshing recollection, **6:73, 6:74**
- Young children, use of leading questions, **6:48**

DISBURSEMENTS

- Jury and jury trial, disbursement of funds for jury costs, **3:10**

DISCLOSURE

- Conduct of attorney, disclosure failures, **2:83, 2:84**
- Witnesses and testimony
 - direct examination of forgetful or hostile witness, disclosure of statements to opposing counsel, **6:89**
 - impeaching and rehabilitating witness, disclosure of prior inconsistent statements, **6:189**

DISCOVERY

- Final trial preparation and motions, relationship to trial subpoena of documents or evidence, **1:50**
- New trial, discovery of new evidence, **14:7 et seq.**

DISCRETION

- Costs of action, **13:120 to 13:125**
- Exhibits, discretion of judge, general rules governing admission of demonstrative evidence, **9:18**
- Final trial preparation and motions, continuances, **1:26**
- Judicial notice, **10:7**

DISCRETION—Cont'd

- Jurors, discretion of court to disqualify, who may serve as juror, **3:21**
- New trial, discretionary grounds, **14:15 et seq.**
- Nullity of judgment, action of, **14:68**
- Real and demonstrative evidence, discretion of judge, **9:18**

DISMISSAL

- Generally, **11:11 et seq.**
- Appearance failure, **11:12**
- Appellate review, **11:40**
- Counterclaims, motion after presentation of evidence, **11:28**
- Cross-claims, motion after presentation of evidence, **11:28**
- Directed verdict, **13:11, 13:12**
- Final trial preparation and motions
 - appearance failure, dismissal for, **1:11**
 - prosecutorial failure, dismissal for, **1:12 to 1:18**

Motions

- generally, **11:11 et seq.**
- appearance failure, **11:12**
- appellate review, **11:40**
- counterclaims, motion after presentation of evidence, **11:28**
- cross-claims, motion after presentation of evidence, **11:28**
- multiple parties, motion after presentation of evidence, **11:24**
- partial, **11:85**
- prejudice, dismissal with or without, **11:13, 11:86**
- presentation of evidence, motion after, **11:21 et seq.**
- prior to presentation of evidence, **11:14 et seq.**
- sua sponte dismissal, motion after presentation of evidence, **11:29**
- third party claims, motion after presentation of evidence, **11:28**
- time, motion after presentation of evidence, **11:30**
- voluntary, **11:84**

INDEX

DISMISSAL—Cont'd

- Motions—Cont'd
 - waiver of right, motion after presentation of evidence, **11:25**
 - want of prosecution, form of motion to dismiss for, **1:97**
- Multiple parties, motion after presentation of evidence, **11:24**
- Partial, motion for, **11:85**
- Prejudice, dismissal with or without, **11:13, 11:86**
- Presentation of evidence, motion after, **11:21 et seq.**
- Prior to presentation of evidence, **11:14 et seq.**
- Standard for granting, **11:23**
- Sua sponte dismissal, motion after presentation of evidence, **11:29**
- Third party claims, motion after presentation of evidence, **11:28**
- Time, motion after presentation of evidence, **11:30**
- Voluntary, motion and order for, **11:84**
- Waiver of right, motion after presentation of evidence, **11:25**

DISOBEDIENCE OF COURT ORDER

- Contempt, **2:118 to 2:120**

DOCKETS

- Final trial preparation and motions
 - deposit or cost bond prerequisite to placing case on trial docket, **1:4 et seq.**
 - placing cases on trial docket, **1:2**

DOCUMENTARY EVIDENCE

- Generally, **9:52 et seq.**
- Admissibility, **9:52**
- Authentication, **9:55 et seq.**
- Blood alcohol concentration test results, **9:78**
- Business records, **9:75, 9:84**
- Certified documents, self-authentication, **9:64**
- Code of Evidence, self-authentication, **9:60, 9:61**
- Copies, self-authentication, **9:63**

DOCUMENTARY EVIDENCE—Cont'd

- Definitions
 - duplicate, **9:71**
 - original, **9:70**
 - photographs, **9:69**
 - recordings, **9:69**
 - writings, **9:69**
- Duplicates, **9:71 et seq.**
- Emails, texts and, **9:66**
- Exhibits
 - generally, **9:52 et seq.**
 - admissibility, **9:52**
 - authentication, **9:55 et seq.**
 - blood alcohol concentration test results, **9:78**
 - business records, **9:75, 9:84**
 - certified documents, self-authentication, **9:64**
 - Code of Evidence, self-authentication, **9:60, 9:61**
 - copies, self-authentication, **9:63**
 - definitions
 - duplicate, **9:71**
 - original, **9:70**
 - photographs, **9:69**
 - recordings, **9:69**
 - writings, **9:69**
 - duplicates, **9:71 et seq.**
 - emails, texts and, **9:66**
 - hearsay, **9:54**
 - hospital charts, **9:76**
 - medical records, **9:76**
 - necessity of introduction of original, **9:68 et seq.**
 - official records or documents, self-authentication, **9:61**
 - original defined, **9:70**
 - photographs defined, **9:69**
 - recordings defined, **9:69**
 - records
 - business records, **9:75, 9:84**
 - definition of recordings, **9:69**
 - medical records, **9:76**
 - official records or documents, self-authentication, **9:61**
 - relevance, **9:53**
 - self-authentication, **9:59 et seq.**

DOCUMENTARY EVIDENCE

—Cont'd

- Exhibits—Cont'd
 - social media, **9:67**
 - summaries, **9:80**
 - texts and emails, **9:66**
 - traffic tickets, **9:65**
 - writings defined, **9:69**
- Hearsay, **9:54**
- Hospital charts, **9:76**
- Medical records, **9:76**
- Necessity of introduction of original, **9:68 et seq.**
- Official records or documents, self-authentication, **9:61**
- Original defined, **9:70**
- Photographs defined, **9:69**
- Recordings defined, **9:69**
- Records
 - business records, **9:75, 9:84**
 - definition of recordings, **9:69**
 - medical records, **9:76**
 - official records or documents, self-authentication, **9:61**
- Relevance, **9:53**
- Self-authentication, **9:59 et seq.**
- Social media, **9:67**
- Summaries, **9:80**
- Texts and emails, **9:66**
- Traffic tickets, **9:65**
- Writings defined, **9:69**

DOMESTIC VIOLENCE

- Evidence of similar crimes, wrongs, or acts in domestic abuse cases, **5:43**
- Voir dire, **3:92**

DOMICIL OR RESIDENCE

- Jury and jury trial, qualification to serve as juror, **3:14**

DRAFTS

- Closing argument, preparation of draft, **12:40**

DRAWING PETIT JURY VENIRE

- Generally, **3:53 et seq.**

DUPLICATES

- Exhibits, documentary evidence, **9:71 et seq., 9:74**
- Real and demonstrative evidence, documentary evidence, **9:71 et seq., 9:74**

DUTIES

- Attorney, conduct of, **2:77 et seq.**
- Judge, conduct of, **2:53**
- Jury and jury trial, petit jury venire, **3:38**

EARNING CAPACITY

- Expert or opinion testimony, **7:75**

ELECTRONICS

- Exhibits
 - projection, **9:16**
- Real and demonstrative evidence
 - projection, **9:16**

EMAILS

- Text messages and, documentary evidence, **9:66**

EMERGENCY

- Sudden emergency doctrine, instructions to jury, **13:34**

EMOTIONAL CONDITION

- Hearsay, existing condition, **8:46 et seq.**
- Instructions to jury, intentional infliction of emotional distress, **13:44**

EMOTIONS

- Closing argument, appeal to emotion, **12:84**

EMPLOYERS AND EMPLOYEES

- Employment-related injuries, intervention petition, **2:146**
- Hearsay, statements that are not, **8:25, 8:26**
- Instructions to jury, breach of contract, **13:163**
- Wages, burden of proof in suit for unpaid wages, **5:12**
- Workers' compensation. See index heading WORKERS' COMPENSATION

INDEX

ENLARGEMENTS

- Exhibits, real and demonstrative evidence, **9:13**
- Real and demonstrative evidence, **9:13**

ENTRY OF JUDGMENT

- Generally, **13:91 et seq.**

ENVIRONMENTAL ISSUES

- Expert testimony, **7:74**
- Interrogatories, whistleblower actions, **13:151**

EQUIPMENT

- Final trial preparation and motions, equipment ready and being familiar with, **1:72**

EVIDENCE

- Generally, **5:1 et seq.**
- Absence of mistake or accident, exclusion of relevant evidence, **5:62**
- Admissibility
 - generally, **5:22 et seq.**
 - absence of mistake or accident, exclusion of relevant evidence, **5:62**
 - adoption as illegal, exclusion of relevant evidence, **5:85**
 - amounts paid in settlement, exclusion of relevant evidence, **5:75 et seq.**
 - applicability of Louisiana Code of Evidence, **5:23**
 - bench and jury trials, differences between, **5:24**
 - character distinguished from habit or routine practice, exclusion of relevant evidence, **5:68**
 - character evidence, exclusion of relevant evidence, **5:51 et seq.**
 - confusion, exclusion of relevant evidence, **5:45, 5:46**
 - confusion of issues, exclusion of relevant evidence, **5:48**
 - creative or artistic expression, exclusion of relevant evidence, **5:54**

EVIDENCE—Cont'd

- Admissibility—Cont'd
 - credibility of witness, exclusion of relevant evidence, **5:52**
 - crimes done, exclusion of relevant evidence, **5:53 et seq.**
 - cumulative evidence, exclusion of relevant evidence, **5:50**
 - delay, exclusion of relevant evidence, **5:50**
 - exclusion of relevant evidence, **5:44 et seq.**
 - general rule that relevant evidence is admissible, **5:40**
 - habit, exclusion of relevant evidence, **5:67 et seq.**
 - hearing of jury, preliminary questions, **5:30**
 - identity, exclusion of relevant evidence, **5:61**
 - illegal adoption, exclusion of relevant evidence, **5:85**
 - instructions to jury on request for limited admissibility, **5:34, 5:35**
 - insurance
 - liability insurance, exclusion of relevant evidence of, **5:82**
 - workers' compensation benefits, exclusion of relevant evidence, **5:84**
 - intent, exclusion of relevant evidence, **5:57**
 - jury and bench trials, differences between, **5:24**
 - knowledge, exclusion of relevant evidence, **5:60**
 - liability insurance, exclusion of relevant evidence, **5:82**
 - in limine motion, exclusion of relevant evidence, **5:92, 5:169 to 5:171**
 - limited admissibility, **5:32 et seq.**
 - Louisiana Code of Evidence, **5:22**
 - medical expense payments, exclusion of relevant evidence of, **5:79, 5:80**
 - methods of proving character, exclusion of relevant evidence, **5:63 et seq.**

EVIDENCE—Cont'd

Admissibility—Cont'd

- misleading jury, exclusion of relevant evidence, **5:49**
- motion in limine, exclusion of relevant evidence, **5:92, 5:169 to 5:171**
- motive, exclusion of relevant evidence, **5:55**
- negotiations, exclusion of relevant evidence, **5:75 et seq.**
- opportunity, exclusion of relevant evidence, **5:56**
- other claims or lawsuits against defendant, exclusion of, **5:170**
- payments
 - amounts paid in settlement, exclusion of relevant evidence of, **5:75 et seq.**
 - medical expenses, exclusion of relevant evidence of payment of, **5:79, 5:80**
- plan, exclusion of relevant evidence, **5:59**
- pleas and plea discussions, exclusion of relevant evidence, **5:81**
- prejudice, exclusion of relevant evidence, **5:44 to 5:47**
- preliminary questions, **5:25 et seq.**
- preparation, exclusion of relevant evidence, **5:58**
- prior incidents, evidence of, **5:71, 5:72**
- products liability actions, **5:72**
- real and demonstrative evidence, **9:18 et seq.**
- relevancy, **5:36 et seq.**
- repeated prior claims, **5:47**
- reputation, exclusion of relevant evidence, **5:64**
- routine practice, exclusion of relevant evidence, **5:67 et seq.**
- ruling on, **2:54 to 2:56**
- seatbelt non-use, **5:86**
- settlement or settlement offers, exclusion of relevant evidence, **5:75 et seq., 5:83**

EVIDENCE—Cont'd

Admissibility—Cont'd

- standard of proof in evidential determinations, preliminary questions, **5:29**
- subsequent accidents, exclusion of relevant evidence, **5:169**
- subsequent remedial measures, exclusion of relevant evidence, **5:73, 5:74**
- tender, exclusion of relevant evidence, **5:83**
- time wasted, exclusion of relevant evidence, **5:45, 5:46**
- unfair prejudice, exclusion of relevant evidence, **5:46**
- waiver of limiting instruction to jury, **5:35**
- waste of time, exclusion of relevant evidence, **5:45, 5:46**
- workers' compensation benefits, exclusion of relevant evidence, **5:84**
- wrongs done, exclusion of relevant evidence, **5:53 et seq.**

Adoption as illegal, exclusion of relevant evidence, **5:85**

Adverse presumption, **13:27**

Amounts paid in settlement, exclusion of relevant evidence, **5:75 et seq.**

Applicability of Louisiana Code of Evidence, admissibility of evidence, **5:23**

Attorney, false evidence offered by, **2:85**

Authenticity and authentication

- documentary evidence, **9:55 et seq.**
- general rules governing admission of demonstrative evidence, **9:20 et seq.**
- lawyer-client privilege, authenticity of document signed by attorney, **5:118**
- videotape, authentication of, **9:30**

Authorized release of medical records, patient and health care provider privilege, **5:140**

INDEX

EVIDENCE—Cont'd

- Bench and jury trials, differences between, **5:24**
- Breach of duty between lawyer and client, exception to lawyer-client privilege, **5:117**
- Burden of proof
 - generally, **5:1 et seq.**
 - for detailed treatment see index heading **BURDEN OF PROOF**
- Business records, documentary evidence, **9:75, 9:84**
- Cameras, real and demonstrative evidence, **9:7**
- Certified documents, self-authentication, **9:64**
- Character
 - exclusion of relevant evidence, **5:51 et seq.**
 - habit or routine practice, character distinguished from, **5:68**
- Charts
 - hospital charts, documentary evidence, **9:76**
 - real and demonstrative evidence generally, **9:44**
 - hospital charts, documentary evidence, **9:76**
- Civil actions, similar crimes, wrongs or acts in, **5:41**
- Claim, burden of proof of all essential elements of, **5:2**
- Clear and convincing evidence, burden of proof, **5:21**
- Clergyman defined, **5:152**
- Clergy privilege
 - generally, **5:150 et seq.**
 - clergyman defined, **5:152**
 - confidential communication defined, **5:153**
 - definitions, **5:151 et seq., 5:157 et seq.**
 - marital status or rights defined, **5:158**
 - matrimonial rights or status, privileged communications between persons and religious authorities relating to, **5:156 et seq.**

EVIDENCE—Cont'd

- Clergy privilege—Cont'd
 - person defined, **5:159**
 - privileged communications defined, **5:160**
 - recognized religious authority defined, **5:161**
- Client defined, **5:102**
- Closing argument
 - exhibits from visiting scene of event, use of, **9:51**
 - substitute for evidence, closing argument not, **12:88**
- Code of Evidence, self-authentication, **9:60, 9:61**
- Comment upon evidence, conduct of judge, **2:69, 2:70**
- Commercial enlargements, real and demonstrative evidence, **9:13**
- Common interest between clients, exception to lawyer-client privilege, **5:119**
- Computers
 - exhibits, computer-generated, **9:48, 9:49**
- Conclusiveness of presumptions, **5:15, 5:17**
- Confidential communications defined, **5:131, 5:132, 5:148, 5:153**
 - Privileges, below
- Confusion, exclusion of relevant evidence, **5:45, 5:46**
- Confusion of issues, exclusion of relevant evidence, **5:48**
- Consideration for use of real and demonstrative evidence, **9:5**
- Conviction, evidence, **6:199, 6:200, 6:207 et seq.**
- Copies
 - photographic reproductions, **9:17**
 - self-authentication, **9:63**
 - stands for holding copy, **9:7**
- Corroborating evidence needed, competency as prerequisite to testifying, **6:27**
- Cost of real and demonstrative evidence, **9:6**

EVIDENCE—Cont'd

- Creative or artistic expression, exclusion of relevant evidence, **5:54**
- Credibility of witness, exclusion of relevant evidence, **5:52**
- Criminal matters
 - exclusion of relevant evidence of crimes committed, **5:53 et seq.**
 - lawyer-client privilege, exception to, **5:115**
- Cross-examination, exclusion of extrinsic evidence, **6:136**
- Cruelty against juveniles, **5:43**
- Cumulative evidence, exclusion of relevant evidence, **5:50**
- Day-in-life film, real and demonstrative evidence, **9:34**
- Deceased client claim, exception to lawyer-client privilege, **5:116**
- Defense, burden of proof of all essential elements of, **5:9**
- Definitions
 - clergyman, **5:152**
 - clergy privilege, **5:151 et seq., 5:157 et seq.**
 - client, **5:102**
 - confidential communication, **5:131, 5:132, 5:148, 5:153**
 - demonstrative evidence, **9:1**
 - duplicate, **9:71**
 - evidence, **5:1**
 - health care provider, **5:126**
 - health condition, **5:125**
 - lawyer, **5:103**
 - lawyer-client privilege, **5:101 et seq.**
 - marital status or rights, **5:158**
 - news media, **5:145**
 - original, **9:70**
 - patient, **5:124**
 - patient and health care provider privilege, **5:123 et seq.**
 - person, **5:159**
 - photographs, **9:69**
 - physician, **5:127**
 - privileged communications, **5:160**
 - psychotherapist, **5:128**

EVIDENCE—Cont'd

- Definitions—Cont'd
 - recognized religious authority, **5:161**
 - recordings, **9:69**
 - reporter, **5:144**
 - reporter's privilege, **5:143 et seq.**
 - representative of a patient, **5:129**
 - representative of the client, **5:104**
 - representative of the lawyer, **5:105**
 - writings, **9:69**
- Delay, exclusion of relevant evidence, **5:50**
- Depositions, evidence admissible, **6:94**
- Diagrams, real and demonstrative evidence, **9:40 et seq.**
- Direct examination, offer of exhibit into evidence, **6:64**
- Discretion of judge, general rules governing admission of demonstrative evidence, **9:18**
- Documentary evidence
 - generally, **9:52 et seq.**
 - admissibility, **9:52**
 - authentication, **9:55 et seq.**
 - blood alcohol concentration test results, **9:78**
 - business records, **9:75, 9:84**
 - certified documents, self-authentication, **9:64**
- Code of Evidence, self-authentication, **9:60, 9:61**
- copies, self-authentication, **9:63**
- definitions
 - duplicate, **9:71**
 - original, **9:70**
 - photographs, **9:69**
 - recordings, **9:69**
 - writings, **9:69**
- duplicates, **9:71 et seq.**
- emails, texts and, **9:66**
- hearsay, **9:54**
- hospital charts, **9:76**
- medical records, **9:76**
- necessity of introduction of original, **9:68 et seq.**
- official records or documents, self-authentication, **9:61**

INDEX

EVIDENCE—Cont'd

Documentary evidence—Cont'd

- original defined, **9:70**
- photographs defined, **9:69**
- recordings defined, **9:69**
- records
 - business records, **9:75, 9:84**
 - definition of recordings, **9:69**
 - medical records, **9:76**
 - official records or documents, self-authentication, **9:61**
- relevance, **9:53**
- self-authentication, **9:59 et seq.**
- social media, **9:67**
- summaries, **9:80**
- texts and emails, **9:66**
- traffic tickets, **9:65**
- writings defined, **9:69**

Domestic abuse cases, **5:43**

Duplicates, documentary evidence, **9:71 et seq.**

Electronic duplicates, **9:74**

Electronics

projection, **9:16**

Emails, texts and, **9:66**

Enlargements, real and demonstrative evidence, **9:13**

Examination of exhibits by jury, general rules governing admission of demonstrative evidence, **9:25**

Exceptions or exclusions

admissibility of evidence, exclusion of relevant evidence, **5:44 et seq.**

diagrams, real and demonstrative evidence, **9:42**

lawyer-client privilege, **5:114 et seq.**

patient and health care provider privilege, **5:137, 5:138**

Exhibits

computer-generated exhibits, **9:48, 9:49**

electronic duplicates, **9:74**

general rules governing admission of demonstrative evidence, **9:19, 9:21 et seq.**

marked exhibits, general rules governing admission of

EVIDENCE—Cont'd

Exhibits—Cont'd

demonstrative evidence, **9:19**

Extent of reporter's privilege, **5:146**

Facts of consequence to action, **5:39**

Film, real and demonstrative evidence, **9:28 et seq.**

Fraud, exception to lawyer-client privilege, **5:115**

General rule that relevant evidence is admissible, **5:40**

Habit, exclusion of relevant evidence, **5:67 et seq.**

Health care provider defined, **5:126**

Health condition defined, **5:125**

Hearing of jury, preliminary questions within, **5:30**

Hospital charts, documentary evidence, **9:76**

Identity

lawyer-client privilege exception, identity of client disclosed, **5:121**

relevant evidence, exclusion of, **5:61**

Illegal adoption, exclusion of relevant evidence, **5:85**

Importance and use of real and demonstrative evidence, **9:2 et seq.**

Instructions to jury on request for limited admissibility, **5:34, 5:35**

Insurance

liability insurance, exclusion of relevant evidence of, **5:82**

workers' compensation benefits, exclusion of relevant evidence, **5:84**

Intent, exclusion of relevant evidence, **5:57**

Joint holders, waiver of privilege, **5:97**

Judge, conduct of

comment upon, **2:69, 2:70**

ruling on admissibility of evidence, **2:54 to 2:56**

Judge's discretion, general rules

governing admission of demonstrative evidence, **9:18**

EVIDENCE—Cont'd

Judicial notice
generally, **10:1 et seq.**
adjudicative facts, **10:2 et seq.**
agencies of government, rules of, **10:31**
court rules, publication of, **10:30**
defined, **10:1**
discretionary notice, **10:7**
evidence of statutes, regulations, or decisions, **10:34 et seq.**
federal agencies, rules of, **10:31**
Federal laws, **10:16**
foreign law, **10:32**
foreign states or countries, evidence of statutes, regulations, or decisions, **10:36**
hearing of jury, request that court take judicial notice out of, **10:10**
instructions to jury, **10:13**
international law, **10:33**
jury and jury trial
hearing of jury, request that court take judicial notice out of, **10:10**
instructions to jury, **10:13**
local ordinances, **10:18**
Louisiana Register, rules published in, **10:28**
mandatory notice, **10:7**
maritime law, **10:33**
ordinances, **10:18, 10:28**
personal knowledge prohibited, **10:8**
proclamations, **10:27**
publication of court rules, **10:30**
questions of law or fact, **10:25**
state agencies, rules of, **10:31**
state laws, **10:17**
states, evidence of statutes, regulations, or decisions, **10:36**
territories, evidence of statutes, regulations, or decisions, **10:36**
territories, laws of, **10:17**
time for requesting, **10:24**

EVIDENCE—Cont'd

Judicial notice, evidence of statutes, regulations, or decisions, **10:34 et seq.**
Jury and jury trial
bench trials, differences between jury and, **5:24**
burden of proof, **3:43**
copy for jurors, **9:12**
examination of exhibits by jury, general rules governing admission of demonstrative evidence, **9:25**
Knowledge, exclusion of relevant evidence, **5:60**
Lawyer-client privilege
generally, **5:100 et seq.**
authenticity of document signed by attorney, exception to privilege, **5:118**
breach of duty between lawyer and client, exception to privilege, **5:117**
client defined, **5:102**
common interest between clients, exception to privilege, **5:119**
crime, exception to privilege, **5:115**
deceased client claim, exception to privilege, **5:116**
definitions, **5:101 et seq.**
exceptions, **5:114 et seq.**
fraud, exception to privilege, **5:115**
identity of client disclosed, exception to privilege, **5:121**
lawyer defined, **5:103**
refusal to disclose communication, **5:112**
representative of the client defined, **5:104**
representative of the lawyer defined, **5:105**
subpoena to lawyer seeking privileged information, prohibition on, **5:113**
waiver, **5:110**
Lawyer defined, **5:103**
Liability insurance, exclusion of relevant evidence, **5:82**

INDEX

EVIDENCE—Cont'd

- In limine motion, exclusion of relevant evidence, **5:92, 5:169 to 5:171**
- Limited admissibility, **5:32 et seq.**
- Local rules and customs, real and demonstrative evidence, **9:9**
- Louisiana Code of Evidence, **5:22**
- Manner of waiver of privilege, **5:98**
- Marital status or rights defined, **5:158**
- Marking of exhibits, general rules governing admission of demonstrative evidence, **9:19**
- Matrimonial rights or status, privileged communications between persons and religious authorities relating to, **5:156 et seq.**
- Medical expense payments, exclusion of relevant evidence of, **5:79, 5:80**
- Medical records
 - authorized release of, **5:140**
 - documentary evidence, **9:76**
- Methods of proving character, exclusion of relevant evidence, **5:63 et seq.**
- Misleading jury, exclusion of relevant evidence, **5:49**
- Models, real and demonstrative evidence, **9:47**
- Motion in limine, exclusion of relevant evidence, **5:92, 5:169 to 5:171**
- Motive, exclusion of relevant evidence, **5:55**
- Necessity of introduction of original, documentary evidence, **9:68 et seq.**
- Negotiations, exclusion of relevant evidence, **5:75 et seq.**
- News media defined, **5:145**
- Official records or documents, self-authentication, **9:61**
- Opening statement, use of exhibits from visiting scene of event, **9:51**
- Opportunity, exclusion of relevant evidence, **5:56**

EVIDENCE—Cont'd

- Organization of real and demonstrative evidence, **9:10 et seq.**
- Original defined, **9:70**
- Patient and health care provider privilege
 - generally, **5:122 et seq.**
 - authorized release of medical records, **5:140**
 - confidential communication defined, **5:131, 5:132**
 - definitions, **5:123 et seq.**
 - exceptions, **5:137, 5:138**
 - health care provider defined, **5:126**
 - health condition defined, **5:125**
 - medical malpractice, **5:139**
 - medical records, authorized release of, **5:140**
 - patient defined, **5:124**
 - physician defined, **5:127**
 - psychotherapist defined, **5:128**
 - records, authorized release of medical records, **5:140**
 - representative of a patient defined, **5:129**
 - striking out privileged material, **5:175**
 - waiver, **5:135, 5:136**
- Patient defined, **5:124**
- Payments
 - medical expenses, exclusion of relevant evidence of payment of, **5:79, 5:80**
 - settlement, exclusion of relevant evidence of amounts paid in, **5:75 et seq.**
- Personal injuries
 - burden of proof, **5:3, 13:25**
 - demonstration of real and demonstrative evidence, **9:38, 9:39**
 - photographs of, **9:27**
 - video of, **9:37**
- Person defined, **5:159**
- Persuasion, burden of, **5:19 to 5:21**
- Photographs. See index heading PHOTOGRAPHS
- Physical layout of courtroom, real and demonstrative evidence, **9:8**
- Physician defined, **5:127**

EVIDENCE—Cont'd

- Plans and planning
 - exclusion of relevant evidence, **5:59**
 - exhibits, planning for use of, **9:8**
 - real and demonstrative evidence, planning for use of, **9:8**
- Pleas and plea discussions, exclusion of relevant evidence, **5:81**
- Political vote, **5:162**
- Prejudice, exclusion of relevant evidence, **5:44 to 5:47**
- Preliminary questions, admissibility of evidence, **5:25 et seq.**
- Preparation, exclusion of relevant evidence, **5:58**
- Preponderance of evidence standard, **5:20**
- Presumptions
 - generally, **5:14 to 5:18**
 - impartiality of judge, **2:62**
- Privileged communications defined, **5:160**
- Privileges
 - generally, **5:93 et seq.**
 - authenticity of document signed by attorney, exception to lawyer-client privilege, **5:118**
 - authorized release of medical records, patient and health care provider privilege, **5:140**
 - breach of duty between lawyer and client, exception to lawyer-client privilege, **5:117**
 - clergyman defined, **5:152**
 - clergy privilege
 - generally, **5:150 et seq.**
 - clergyman defined, **5:152**
 - confidential communication defined, **5:153**
 - definitions, **5:151 et seq., 5:157 et seq.**
 - marital status or rights defined, **5:158**
 - matrimonial rights or status, privileged communications between persons and religious authorities relating to, **5:156 et seq.**

EVIDENCE—Cont'd

- Privileges—Cont'd
 - clergy privilege—Cont'd
 - person defined, **5:159**
 - privileged communications defined, **5:160**
 - recognized religious authority defined, **5:161**
 - client defined, **5:102**
 - common interest between clients, exception to lawyer-client privilege, **5:119**
 - confidential communication
 - defined, **5:131, 5:132, 5:148, 5:153**
 - spousal privilege, **5:148**
 - crime, exception to lawyer-client privilege, **5:115**
 - deceased client claim, exception to lawyer-client privilege, **5:116**
 - definitions
 - clergyman, **5:152**
 - clergy privilege, **5:151 et seq., 5:157 et seq.**
 - client, **5:102**
 - confidential communication, **5:131, 5:132, 5:148, 5:153**
 - health care provider, **5:126**
 - health condition, **5:125**
 - lawyer, **5:103**
 - marital status or rights, **5:158**
 - news media, **5:145**
 - patient, **5:124**
 - person, **5:159**
 - physician, **5:127**
 - privileged communications, **5:160**
 - psychotherapist, **5:128**
 - recognized religious authority, **5:161**
 - reporter, **5:144**
 - representative of a patient, **5:129**
 - representative of the client, **5:104**
 - representative of the lawyer, **5:105**
 - exceptions
 - lawyer-client privilege, **5:114 et seq.**

INDEX

EVIDENCE—Cont'd

- Privileges—Cont'd
 - exceptions—Cont'd
 - patient and health care provider privilege, **5:137, 5:138**
 - extent of reporter's privilege, **5:146**
 - federal immunity statute, **5:165, 5:174**
 - fraud, exception to lawyer-client privilege, **5:115**
 - health care provider defined, **5:126**
 - health condition defined, **5:125**
 - identity of client disclosed, exception to lawyer-client privilege, **5:121**
 - joint holders, waiver of privilege, **5:97**
 - lawyer-client privilege
 - generally, **5:100 et seq.**
 - authenticity of document signed by attorney, exception to privilege, **5:118**
 - breach of duty between lawyer and client, exception to privilege, **5:117**
 - client defined, **5:102**
 - common interest between clients, exception to privilege, **5:119**
 - crime, exception to privilege, **5:115**
 - deceased client claim, exception to privilege, **5:116**
 - definitions, **5:101 et seq.**
 - exceptions, **5:114 et seq.**
 - fraud, exception to privilege, **5:115**
 - identity of client disclosed, exception to privilege, **5:121**
 - lawyer defined, **5:103**
 - refusal to disclose communication, **5:112**
 - representative of the client defined, **5:104**
 - representative of the lawyer defined, **5:105**

EVIDENCE—Cont'd

- Privileges—Cont'd
 - lawyer-client privilege—Cont'd
 - subpoena to lawyer seeking privileged information, prohibition on, **5:113**
 - waiver, **5:110**
 - lawyer defined, **5:103**
 - manner of waiver of privilege, **5:98**
 - marital status or rights defined, **5:158**
 - matrimonial rights or status, privileged communications between persons and religious authorities relating to, **5:156 et seq.**
 - medical records, authorized release of, **5:140**
 - news media defined, **5:145**
 - patient and health care provider privilege
 - generally, **5:122 et seq.**
 - authorized release of medical records, **5:140**
 - confidential communication defined, **5:131, 5:132**
 - definitions, **5:126**
 - exceptions, **5:137, 5:138**
 - health care provider defined, **5:126**
 - health condition defined, **5:125**
 - medical malpractice, **5:139**
 - medical records, authorized release of, **5:140**
 - patient defined, **5:124**
 - physician defined, **5:127**
 - psychotherapist defined, **5:128**
 - records, authorized release of medical records, **5:140**
 - representative of a patient defined, **5:129**
 - striking out privileged material, **5:175**
 - waiver, **5:135, 5:136**
 - patient defined, **5:124**
 - person defined, **5:159**
 - physician defined, **5:127**
 - political vote, **5:162**

EVIDENCE—Cont'd

Privileges—Cont'd

privileged communications
defined, **5:160**

psychotherapist defined, **5:128**

recognized religious authority
defined, **5:161**

records, authorized release of
medical records, **5:140**

reference to exercise of privilege,
5:99

refusal to disclose communication,
lawyer-client privilege, **5:112**

reporter defined, **5:144**

reporter's privilege
generally, **5:142 et seq.**
definitions, **5:143 et seq.**
extent of privilege, **5:146**
news media defined, **5:145**
reporter defined, **5:144**

representative of a patient defined,
5:129

representative of the client defined,
5:104

representative of the lawyer
defined, **5:105**

spousal privilege
generally, **5:147 et seq.**
confidential communication
privilege, **5:148**
witnesses, spousal witness privi-
lege, **5:149**

striking out privileged material,
5:174, 5:175

subpoena to lawyer seeking
privileged information, prohi-
bition on, **5:113**

trade secrets, **5:163**

waiver
generally, **5:96 et seq.**
lawyer-client privilege, **5:110**
patient and health care provider
privilege, **5:135, 5:136**

witnesses, spousal witness privi-
lege, **5:149**

Products liability suits, **5:4, 5:72,**
7:129, 7:130

Proffers of evidence, **5:167**

Psychotherapist defined, **5:128**

EVIDENCE—Cont'd

Real and demonstrative evidence

generally, **9:1 et seq.**

admission of demonstrative evi-
dence, **9:18 et seq.**

authenticity and authentication
documentary evidence, **9:55 et**
seq.

general rules governing admis-
sion of demonstrative evi-
dence, **9:20 et seq.**

videotape, authentication of,
9:30

business records, documentary
evidence, **9:75, 9:84**

cameras, **9:7**

certified documents, self-
authentication, **9:64**

charts
generally, **9:44**

hospital charts, documentary
evidence, **9:76**

checklist

requirements and procedure for
admission of demonstrative
evidence, **9:82**

technology, using, **9:83**

closing argument, use of exhibits
from visiting scene of event,
9:51

Code of Evidence, self-authentica-
tion, **9:60, 9:61**

commercial enlargements, **9:13**

computers
exhibits, computer-generated,
9:48, 9:49

consideration for use of, **9:5**

copies
photographic reproductions,
9:17

self-authentication, **9:63**
stands for holding copy, **9:7**

cost of, **9:6**

day-in-life film, **9:34**

definitions

demonstrative evidence, **9:1**

duplicate, **9:71**

original, **9:70**

photographs, **9:69**

INDEX

EVIDENCE—Cont'd

Real and demonstrative evidence
—Cont'd
definitions—Cont'd
recordings, **9:69**
writings, **9:69**
diagrams, **9:40 et seq.**
discretion of judge, general rules governing admission of demonstrative evidence, **9:18**
documentary evidence
generally, **9:52 et seq.**
admissibility, **9:52**
authentication, **9:55 et seq.**
blood alcohol concentration test results, **9:78**
business records, **9:75, 9:84**
certified documents, self-authentication, **9:64**
Code of Evidence, self-authentication, **9:60, 9:61**
copies, self-authentication, **9:63**
definitions
duplicate, **9:71**
original, **9:70**
photographs, **9:69**
recordings, **9:69**
writings, **9:69**
duplicates, **9:71 et seq.**
emails, texts and, **9:66**
hearsay, **9:54**
hospital charts, **9:76**
medical records, **9:76**
necessity of introduction of original, **9:68 et seq.**
official records or documents, self-authentication, **9:61**
original defined, **9:70**
photographs defined, **9:69**
recordings defined, **9:69**
records
business records, **9:75, 9:84**
definition of recordings, **9:69**
medical records, **9:76**
official records or documents, self-authentication, **9:61**
relevance, **9:53**
self-authentication, **9:59 et seq.**

EVIDENCE—Cont'd

Real and demonstrative evidence
—Cont'd
documentary evidence—Cont'd
social media, **9:67**
summaries, **9:80**
texts and emails, **9:66**
traffic tickets, **9:65**
writings defined, **9:69**
duplicates, documentary evidence, **9:71 et seq.**
electronics
projection, **9:16**
emails, texts and, **9:66**
enlargements, **9:13**
examination of exhibits by jury, general rules governing admission of demonstrative evidence, **9:25**
exclusions, diagrams, **9:42**
exhibits
computer-generated exhibits, **9:48, 9:49**
general rules governing admission of demonstrative evidence, **9:19, 9:21 et seq.**
marked exhibits, general rules governing admission of demonstrative evidence, **9:19**
film, **9:28 et seq.**
hearsay, documentary evidence, **9:54**
hospital charts, documentary evidence, **9:76**
importance and use of, **9:2 et seq.**
judge's discretion, general rules governing admission of demonstrative evidence, **9:18**
jurors
copy for jurors, **9:12**
examination of exhibits by jury, general rules governing admission of demonstrative evidence, **9:25**
local rules and customs, **9:9**
marking of exhibits, general rules governing admission of demonstrative evidence, **9:19**

EVIDENCE—Cont'd

Real and demonstrative evidence
 —Cont'd
 medical records, documentary evidence, **9:76**
 models, **9:47**
 necessity of introduction of original, documentary evidence, **9:68 et seq.**
 official records or documents, self-authentication, **9:61**
 opening statement, use of exhibits from visiting scene of event, **9:51**
 organization of, **9:10 et seq.**
 original defined, **9:70**
 personal injuries
 demonstration of, **9:38, 9:39**
 photographs of, **9:27**
 video of, **9:37**
 photographs
 generally, **9:26, 9:27**
 defined, **9:69**
 personal injuries, photographs of, **9:27**
 physical layout of courtroom, **9:8**
 planning for use of, **9:8**
 recordings defined, **9:69**
 records
 business records, **9:75, 9:84**
 definition of recordings, **9:69**
 documentary evidence
 business records, **9:75, 9:84**
 medical records, **9:76**
 official records or documents, self-authentication, **9:61**
 exhibits, general rules governing admission of demonstrative evidence, **9:24**
 medical records, **9:76**
 official records or documents, self-authentication, **9:61**
 relevance, documentary evidence, **9:53**
 reproductions, photographic reproductions, **9:17**
 scene of event, visitation of, **9:50, 9:51**

EVIDENCE—Cont'd

Real and demonstrative evidence
 —Cont'd
 self-authentication, documentary evidence, **9:59 et seq.**
 social media, **9:67**
 stipulations of authenticity, general rules governing admission of demonstrative evidence, **9:20**
 summaries
 generally, **9:44**
 documentary evidence, **9:80**
 surgery, video of, **9:36**
 surveillance films, **9:35**
 technology, using, **9:83**
 texts and emails, **9:66**
 traffic tickets, **9:65**
 tripods, **9:7**
 video, **9:28 et seq.**
 visiting scene of event, **9:50**
 Will execution, **9:33**
 writings defined, **9:69**
 Recognized religious authority defined, **5:161**
 Recordings defined, **9:69**
 Records
 business records, **9:75, 9:84**
 definition of recordings, **9:69**
 documentary evidence
 business records, **9:75, 9:84**
 medical records, **9:76**
 official records or documents, self-authentication, **9:61**
 exhibits, general rules governing admission of demonstrative evidence, **9:24**
 medical records, **9:76**
 official records or documents, self-authentication, **9:61**
 Records, authorized release of medical records, **5:140**
 Reference to exercise of privilege, **5:99**
 Refusal to disclose communication, lawyer-client privilege, **5:112**
 Relevance, documentary evidence, **9:53**
 Relevancy, **5:36 et seq.**
 Repeated prior claims, **5:47**

INDEX

EVIDENCE—Cont'd

- Reporter defined, **5:144**
- Reporter's privilege
 - generally, **5:142 et seq.**
 - definitions, **5:143 et seq.**
 - extent of privilege, **5:146**
 - news media defined, **5:145**
 - reporter defined, **5:144**
- Representative of a patient defined, **5:129**
- Representative of the client defined, **5:104**
- Representative of the lawyer defined, **5:105**
- Reproductions, photographic reproductions, **9:17**
- Reputation, exclusion of relevant evidence, **5:64**
- Routine practice, exclusion of relevant evidence, **5:67 et seq.**
- Scene of event, visitation of, **9:50, 9:51**
- Self-authentication, documentary evidence, **9:59 et seq.**
- Settlement or settlement offers, exclusion of relevant evidence, **5:75 et seq., 5:83**
- Sexual assault cases, victim's attire, **5:42**
- Shift in burden of proof, **5:13**
- Social media, **9:67**
- Social media photographs or comments, precluding use of, **5:172**
- Spoilation of evidence, **13:26**
- Spousal privilege
 - generally, **5:147 et seq.**
 - confidential communication privilege, **5:148**
 - witnesses, spousal witness privilege, **5:149**
- Standard of proof in evidential determinations, preliminary questions, **5:29**
- Stipulations
 - generally, **10:44 et seq.**
 - authenticity, general rules governing admission of demonstrative evidence, **9:20**
 - presentment, **10:51**

EVIDENCE—Cont'd

- Stipulations—Cont'd
 - time when made, **10:48**
- Subpoena to lawyer seeking privileged information, prohibition on, **5:113**
- Subsequent accidents, exclusion of relevant evidence, **5:169**
- Subsequent remedial measures, exclusion of relevant evidence, **5:73, 5:74**
- Summaries
 - generally, **9:44**
 - documentary evidence, **9:80**
- Surgery, video of, **9:36**
- Surveillance films, real and demonstrative evidence, **9:35**
- Tender, exclusion of relevant evidence, **5:83**
- Texts and emails, **9:66**
- Time wasted, exclusion of relevant evidence, **5:45, 5:46**
- Trade secrets, **5:163**
- Traffic tickets, **9:65**
- Tripods, real and demonstrative evidence, **9:7**
- Unfair prejudice, exclusion of relevant evidence, **5:46**
- Victim's attire in sexual assault cases, **5:42**
- View by jury
 - generally, **10:37 et seq.**
 - availability, **10:37**
 - denial of request, **10:42**
 - expenses, **10:43**
- Visiting scene of event, real and demonstrative evidence, **9:50**
- Waiver
 - instructions to jury, waiver of limiting, **5:35**
 - lawyer-client privilege, **5:110**
 - patient and health care provider privilege, **5:135, 5:136**
 - privileges, **5:96 et seq.**
- Waste of time, exclusion of relevant evidence, **5:45, 5:46**
- Will execution, real and demonstrative evidence, **9:33**

EVIDENCE—Cont’d

- Witnesses and testimony
 - generally, **6:1 et seq.**
 - for detailed treatment see index heading WITNESSES AND TESTIMONY
- Workers’ compensation benefits, exclusion of relevant evidence, **5:84**
- Writings defined, **9:69**
- Wrongs done, exclusion of relevant evidence, **5:53 et seq.**

EVIDENCE CODE

- Exhibits, self-authentication, **9:60, 9:61**
- Real and demonstrative evidence, self-authentication, **9:60, 9:61**

EXAMINATION OR INSPECTION

- Exhibits examined by jury, general rules governing admission of demonstrative evidence, **9:25**
- Hearsay, investigative reports, **8:55 et seq.**
- Real and demonstrative evidence, examination of exhibits by jury, **9:25**

EXCEPTIONS OR EXCLUSIONS

- Admissibility of evidence, exclusion of relevant evidence, **5:44 et seq.**
- Diagrams, real and demonstrative evidence, **9:42**
- Exhibits, diagrams, **9:42**
- Final trial preparation and motions, answer filed before case set for trial, **1:8**
- Hearsay
 - availability of declarant, **8:99 et seq.**
 - declarant’s unavailability, **8:35 et seq.**
 - prior convictions, **8:95**
 - public records and reports, **8:73 et seq.**
 - recorded recollection, exclusion from jury room, **8:58**
 - statements that are not hearsay, **8:14**

EXCEPTIONS OR EXCLUSIONS—Cont’d

- Hearsay—Cont’d
 - wills exception, existing mental, emotional, or physical condition, **8:50**
- In limine motions, exclusion of relevant evidence, **5:92, 5:169 to 5:171**
- Jury and jury trial
 - who may serve as juror, **3:23 et seq.**
- Lawyer-client privilege, **5:114 et seq.**
- Patient and health care provider privilege, **5:137, 5:138**
- Real and demonstrative evidence, diagrams, **9:42**
- Witnesses and testimony
 - generally, **6:13 et seq.**
 - courtroom, exclusion from, **6:14**
 - evidence, exclusion of, **7:98**
 - expert opinion, **7:50 et seq.**
 - lay opinion testimony, **7:21 to 7:23**
 - sanctions for violation of sequestration order, **6:15**

EXCESS OR EXCESSIVENESS

- New trial, remittitur or additur as alternative, **14:22**

EXCITED UTTERANCES

- Generally, **8:40 to 8:45**
- Startling event or condition, **8:42**
- Time of statement, **8:43, 8:44**
- Type of statement, **8:40 to 8:45**

EXCLUDING WITNESSES AND TESTIMONY

- Generally, **1:92, 6:229 to 6:234**

EXCLUSION OF PUBLIC AND PRESS

- Generally, **2:4**

EXCUSE

- Jury and jury trial, petit jury venire, **3:34, 3:35**

EXECUTION OF JUDICIAL MORTGAGE UNDER JUDGMENT

- Generally, **2:44**

INDEX

EXHIBITS

- Admission of demonstrative evidence, **9:18 et seq.**
- Authenticity and authentication
 - documentary evidence, **9:55 et seq.**
 - general rules governing admission of demonstrative evidence, **9:20 et seq.**
 - videotape, authentication of, **9:30**
- Blood alcohol concentration test results, **9:78**
- Business records, documentary evidence, **9:75, 9:84**
- Cameras, real and demonstrative evidence, **9:7**
- Certified documents, self-authentication, **9:64**
- Charts
 - generally, **9:44**
 - hospital charts, documentary evidence, **9:76**
- Closing argument, use of exhibits from visiting scene of event, **9:51**
- Code of Evidence, self-authentication, **9:60, 9:61**
- Commercial enlargements, real and demonstrative evidence, **9:13**
- Computers
 - exhibits, computer-generated, **9:48, 9:49**
- Consideration for use of real and demonstrative evidence, **9:5**
- Copies
 - photographic reproductions, **9:17**
 - self-authentication, **9:63**
 - stands for holding copy, **9:7**
- Cost of real and demonstrative evidence, **9:6**
- Day-in-life film, real and demonstrative evidence, **9:34**
- Definitions
 - demonstrative evidence, **9:1**
 - duplicate, **9:71**
 - original, **9:70**
 - photographs, **9:69**
 - recordings, **9:69**
 - writings, **9:69**

EXHIBITS—Cont'd

- Diagrams, real and demonstrative evidence, **9:40 et seq.**
- Discretion of judge, general rules governing admission of demonstrative evidence, **9:18**
- Documentary evidence
 - generally, **9:52 et seq.**
 - admissibility, **9:52**
 - authentication, **9:55 et seq.**
 - best evidence, **9:68 to 9:81**
 - blood alcohol concentration test results, **9:78**
 - business records, **9:75, 9:84**
 - certified documents, self-authentication, **9:64**
- Code of Evidence, self-authentication, **9:60, 9:61**
- copies, self-authentication, **9:63**
- definitions
 - duplicate, **9:71**
 - original, **9:70**
 - photographs, **9:69**
 - recordings, **9:69**
 - writings, **9:69**
- duplicates, **9:71 et seq.**
- emails, texts and, **9:66**
- hearsay, **9:54**
- hospital charts, **9:76**
- insurance policies, **9:81**
- medical records, **9:76**
- necessity of introduction of original, **9:68 et seq.**
- official records or documents, self-authentication, **9:61**
- original defined, **9:70**
- photographs defined, **9:69**
- recordings defined, **9:69**
- records
 - business records, **9:75, 9:84**
 - definition of recordings, **9:69**
 - medical records, **9:76**
 - official records or documents, self-authentication, **9:61**
- relevance, **9:53**
- self-authentication, **9:59 et seq.**
- social media, **9:67**
- summaries, **9:80**

EXHIBITS—Cont'd

- Documentary evidence—Cont'd
 - texts and emails, **9:66**
 - traffic tickets, **9:65**
 - writings defined, **9:69**
- Duplicates, documentary evidence, **9:71 et seq.**
- Electronic duplicates, **9:74**
- Electronics
 - projection, **9:16**
- Emails, texts and, **9:66**
- Enlargements, real and demonstrative evidence, **9:13**
- Examination of exhibits by jury, general rules governing admission of demonstrative evidence, **9:25**
- Exclusions, diagrams, **9:42**
- Final trial preparation and motions
 - list of exhibits, physical organization of file, **1:69**
 - preparing testimony of client and associates, review of exhibits, **1:81**
- Hearsay, documentary evidence, **9:54**
- Hospital charts, documentary evidence, **9:76**
- Importance and use of real and demonstrative evidence, **9:2 et seq.**
- Insurance policies, best evidence rule, **9:81**
- Judge's discretion, general rules governing admission of demonstrative evidence, **9:18**
- Jurors
 - copy for jurors, **9:12**
 - examination of exhibits by jury, general rules governing admission of demonstrative evidence, **9:25**
- Jury and jury trial
 - copy for jurors, **9:12**
 - examination of exhibits by jury, general rules governing admission of demonstrative evidence, **9:25**
- Local rules and customs, real and demonstrative evidence, **9:9**

EXHIBITS—Cont'd

- Marking of exhibits, general rules governing admission of demonstrative evidence, **9:19**
- Medical records, documentary evidence, **9:76**
- Models, real and demonstrative evidence, **9:47**
- Necessity of introduction of original, documentary evidence, **9:68 et seq.**
- Official records or documents, self-authentication, **9:61**
- Opening statement, use of exhibits from visiting scene of event, **9:51**
- Organization of real and demonstrative evidence, **9:10 et seq.**
- Original defined, **9:70**
- Personal injuries
 - demonstration of, **9:38, 9:39**
 - photographs of, **9:27**
 - video of, **9:37**
- Photographs
 - generally, **9:26, 9:27**
 - defined, **9:69**
 - personal injuries, photographs of, **9:27**
- Physical layout of courtroom, real and demonstrative evidence, **9:8**
- Planning for use of, **9:8**
- Real and demonstrative evidence, **9:28 et seq.**
- Real and demonstrative evidence generally, **9:1 et seq.**
 - admission of demonstrative evidence, **9:18 et seq.**
 - authenticity and authentication
 - documentary evidence, **9:55 et seq.**
 - general rules governing admission of demonstrative evidence, **9:20 et seq.**
 - videotape, authentication of, **9:30**
 - business records, documentary evidence, **9:75, 9:84**
 - cameras, **9:7**

INDEX

EXHIBITS—Cont'd

Real and demonstrative evidence
—Cont'd
certified documents, self-authentication, **9:64**
charts
generally, **9:44**
hospital charts, documentary evidence, **9:76**
closing argument, use of exhibits from visiting scene of event, **9:51**
Code of Evidence, self-authentication, **9:60, 9:61**
commercial enlargements, **9:13**
computer-generated exhibits, **9:48, 9:49**
computers
exhibits, computer-generated, **9:48, 9:49**
consideration for use of, **9:5**
copies
photographic reproductions, **9:17**
self-authentication, **9:63**
stands for holding copy, **9:7**
cost of, **9:6**
day-in-life film, **9:34**
definitions
demonstrative evidence, **9:1**
duplicate, **9:71**
original, **9:70**
photographs, **9:69**
recordings, **9:69**
writings, **9:69**
diagrams, **9:40 et seq.**
discretion of judge, general rules governing admission of demonstrative evidence, **9:18**
documentary evidence
generally, **9:52 et seq.**
admissibility, **9:52**
authentication, **9:55 et seq.**
blood alcohol concentration test results, **9:78**
business records, **9:75, 9:84**
certified documents, self-authentication, **9:64**

EXHIBITS—Cont'd

Real and demonstrative evidence
—Cont'd
documentary evidence—Cont'd
Code of Evidence, self-authentication, **9:60, 9:61**
copies, self-authentication, **9:63**
definitions
duplicate, **9:71**
original, **9:70**
photographs, **9:69**
recordings, **9:69**
writings, **9:69**
duplicates, **9:71 et seq.**
emails, texts and, **9:66**
hearsay, **9:54**
hospital charts, **9:76**
medical records, **9:76**
necessity of introduction of original, **9:68 et seq.**
official records or documents, self-authentication, **9:61**
original defined, **9:70**
photographs defined, **9:69**
recordings defined, **9:69**
records
business records, **9:75, 9:84**
definition of recordings, **9:69**
medical records, **9:76**
official records or documents, self-authentication, **9:61**
relevance, **9:53**
self-authentication, **9:59 et seq.**
social media, **9:67**
summaries, **9:80**
texts and emails, **9:66**
traffic tickets, **9:65**
writings defined, **9:69**
duplicates, documentary evidence, **9:71 et seq.**
electronics
projection, **9:16**
emails, texts and, **9:66**
enlargements, **9:13**
examination of exhibits by jury, general rules governing admission of demonstrative evidence, **9:25**

EXHIBITS—Cont'd

Real and demonstrative evidence
 —Cont'd
 exclusions, diagrams, **9:42**
 general rules governing admission
 of demonstrative evidence,
9:19, 9:21 et seq.
 hearsay, documentary evidence,
9:54
 hospital charts, documentary evi-
 dence, **9:76**
 importance and use of, **9:2 et seq.**
 judge's discretion, general rules
 governing admission of
 demonstrative evidence, **9:18**
 jurors
 copy for jurors, **9:12**
 examination of exhibits by jury,
 general rules governing
 admission of demonstrative
 evidence, **9:25**
 local rules and customs, **9:9**
 marked exhibits, general rules
 governing admission of
 demonstrative evidence, **9:19**
 marking of exhibits, general rules
 governing admission of
 demonstrative evidence, **9:19**
 medical records, documentary evi-
 dence, **9:76**
 models, **9:47**
 necessity of introduction of origi-
 nal, documentary evidence,
9:68 et seq.
 official records or documents, self-
 authentication, **9:61**
 opening statement, use of exhibits
 from visiting scene of event,
9:51
 organization of, **9:10 et seq.**
 original defined, **9:70**
 personal injuries
 demonstration of, **9:38, 9:39**
 photographs of, **9:27**
 video of, **9:37**
 photographs
 generally, **9:26, 9:27**
 defined, **9:69**

EXHIBITS—Cont'd

Real and demonstrative evidence
 —Cont'd
 photographs—Cont'd
 personal injuries, photographs
 of, **9:27**
 physical layout of courtroom, **9:8**
 planning for use of, **9:8**
 recordings defined, **9:69**
 records
 business records, **9:75, 9:84**
 definition of recordings, **9:69**
 documentary evidence
 business records, **9:75, 9:84**
 medical records, **9:76**
 official records or documents,
 self-authentication, **9:61**
 exhibits, general rules governing
 admission of demonstrative
 evidence, **9:24**
 medical records, **9:76**
 official records or documents,
 self-authentication, **9:61**
 relevance, documentary evidence,
9:53
 reproductions, photographic
 reproductions, **9:17**
 scene of event, visitation of, **9:50,**
9:51
 self-authentication, documentary
 evidence, **9:59 et seq.**
 social media, **9:67**
 stipulations of authenticity, general
 rules governing admission of
 demonstrative evidence, **9:20**
 summaries
 generally, **9:44**
 documentary evidence, **9:80**
 surgery, video of, **9:36**
 surveillance films, **9:35**
 texts and emails, **9:66**
 traffic tickets, **9:65**
 tripods, **9:7**
 video, **9:28 et seq.**
 visiting scene of event, **9:50**
 will execution, **9:33**
 writings defined, **9:69**
 Recordings defined, **9:69**

INDEX

EXHIBITS—Cont'd

- Records
 - business records, **9:75, 9:84**
 - definition of recordings, **9:69**
 - documentary evidence
 - business records, **9:75, 9:84**
 - medical records, **9:76**
 - official records or documents, self-authentication, **9:61**
 - exhibits, general rules governing admission of demonstrative evidence, **9:24**
 - medical records, **9:76**
 - official records or documents, self-authentication, **9:61**
- Records, general rules governing admission of demonstrative evidence, **9:24**
- Relevance, documentary evidence, **9:53**
- Reproductions, photographic reproductions, **9:17**
- Scene of event, visitation of, **9:50, 9:51**
- Seal, motion to file under, **2:147**
- Self-authentication, documentary evidence, **9:59 et seq.**
- Social media, **9:67**
- Stipulations of authenticity, general rules governing admission of demonstrative evidence, **9:20**
- Striking, **6:229**
- Summaries
 - generally, **9:44**
 - documentary evidence, **9:80**
- Surgery, video of, **9:36**
- Surveillance films, real and demonstrative evidence, **9:35**
- Texts and emails, **9:66**
- Traffic tickets, **9:65**
- Tripods, real and demonstrative evidence, **9:7**
- Visiting scene of event, real and demonstrative evidence, **9:50**
- Will execution, real and demonstrative evidence, **9:33**
- Witnesses and testimony
 - admission of exhibit, foundation for, **6:63**

EXHIBITS—Cont'd

- Witnesses and testimony—Cont'd
 - copies of exhibits, distribution of, **6:62**
 - cross-examination
 - eliciting favorable testimony, **6:155**
 - formulation of questions, exhibits used, **6:148**
 - direct examination
 - generally, **6:60 et seq.**
 - admission of exhibit, foundation for, **6:63**
 - copies of exhibits, distribution of, **6:62**
 - distribution of copies of exhibits, **6:62**
 - evidence, offer of exhibit into, **6:64**
 - foundation for admission of exhibit, **6:63**
 - offer of exhibit into evidence, **6:64**
 - permission to approach witness, **6:61**
 - distribution of copies of exhibits, **6:62**
 - eliciting favorable testimony, cross-examination, **6:155**
 - evidence, offer of exhibit into, **6:64**
 - exhibits used, formulation of questions, **6:148**
 - foundation for admission of exhibit, **6:63**
 - offer of exhibit into evidence, **6:64**
 - permission to approach witness, **6:61**
 - reading document to jury at time accepted as exhibit, recollection of past recollection, **6:92**
 - striking, **6:229**
 - Writings defined, **9:69**
- ### EXISTING CONDITION
- Hearsay, **8:46 et seq.**
- ### EX PARTE CONTACTS
- Judge's conduct as to avoidance of, **2:63**

EXPERT OPINION

Exclusion of, in limine motions, **5:173**

**EXPERT OR OPINION
TESTIMONY**

Generally, **7:1 et seq.**
 Acceptance of expert's opinion, **7:108**
 Accident investigation, **7:60**
 Accident reconstruction, **7:61, 7:62**
 Affidavit of expert, opposing summary judgment, **7:52, 7:53**
 Appointment by court of expert witnesses, **7:124**
 Associations and affiliations of expert, checklists, **7:127**
 Automobile collision repair, **7:7**
 Automobile location, **7:11**
 Basis of opinion testimony, **7:84 et seq.**
 Business matters, **7:56**
 Checklists
 associations and affiliations of expert, **7:127**
 identification and education of expert witness, **7:126**
 lay opinion testimony, requirements and procedure for admission of, **7:125**
 products liability expert, **7:129, 7:130**
 specialty or subspecialty of expert, **7:128**
 Construction defects, **7:73**
 Court-appointed expert witnesses, **7:124**
 Credibility
 generally, **7:18, 7:114 et seq.**
 cross-examination of expert witness, **7:114**
 Cross-examination of expert witness, **7:111 et seq.**
 Custody of children, **7:70**
 Damages, **7:13, 7:17, 7:40**
 Daubert standard, **7:43 et seq.**
 Demonstrations, direct examination of expert witness, **7:110**
 Deposition of expert, **6:103 et seq.**

EXPERT OR OPINION

TESTIMONY—Cont'd

Direct examination of expert witness
 generally, **7:101 et seq.**
 leading questions, use of, **6:47**
 Disclosure, basis of opinion testimony, **7:99**
 Earning capacity, **7:75**
 Education
 checklist, **7:126**
 qualification of expert by, **7:80**
 Environmental issues, **7:74**
 Exclusion
 evidence, exclusion of, **7:98**
 expert opinion, **7:50 et seq.**
 lay opinion testimony, **7:21 to 7:23**
 Experience, qualification of expert by, **7:79**
 Experiments of expert witness, **7:96, 7:110**
 Expert testimony, **7:25 et seq.**
 Final trial preparation and motions
 compelling attendance of witnesses and production of evidence, **1:40, 1:41**
 fees for witnesses, **1:40, 1:41**
 Financial interests, cross-examination of expert witness, **7:123**
 Foundation, **7:8 et seq., 7:89 et seq., 7:118**
 Handwriting, **7:12**
 Hypothetical questions, **7:100**
 Identification of expert witness, checklist, **7:126**
 Inflammatory testimony, memorandums in support of and opposing, **7:133**
 Intoxication, **7:20**
 Investigation of accident, **7:60**
 Junk science, **7:27**
 Knowledge, qualification of expert by specialized knowledge, **7:79**
 Learned treatises used, cross-examination of expert witness, **7:122**
 Legal issues, expert opinion testimony on, **7:39, 7:41**
 In limine motion, **7:54, 7:131, 7:132**
 Medical matters, **7:63 to 7:69, 7:82, 7:83**

INDEX

EXPERT OR OPINION

TESTIMONY—Cont'd

- Mental health, **7:19**
- Models, direct examination of expert witness, **7:110**
- Motion in limine, **7:54, 7:131, 7:132**
- Motor vehicles
 - collision repair, **7:7**
 - speed of, **7:10**
- Necessity of market value, **7:69**
- Objectives, cross-examination of expert witness, **7:112**
- Opinion testimony, **7:1 et seq.**
- Physical appearance, **7:19**
- Prior inconsistent statements, cross-examination of expert witness, **7:121**
- Products liability, **7:71, 7:72, 7:129, 7:130**
- Qualification of expert, **7:66, 7:79, 7:80, 7:82, 7:83, 7:114**
- Real estate, value of, **7:58, 7:59**
- Reconstruction of accident, **7:61, 7:62**
- Relevancy under Daubert, **7:48, 7:49**
- Reliability
 - expert's opinion, **7:45 to 7:47**
 - opinion testimony, basis of, **7:92**
- Safety issues, **7:15 to 7:17**
- Science and scientific matters
 - Daubert standard, scientific evidence, **7:44**
 - junk science, **7:27**
 - knowledge, **7:34**
- Scope of cross-examination of expert witness, **7:117**
- Services, value of, **7:57**
- Skill, qualification of expert by, **7:79**
- Specialized knowledge
 - checklist, **7:128**
 - qualification of expert by, **7:79**
- Speed of vehicle, **7:10**
- Substitute expert witness, medical necessity personal injury case, **7:134**
- Sufficient facts or data, **7:33**
- Summary judgment, affidavit of expert, **7:52, 7:53**
- Technical knowledge, **7:35**

EXPERT OR OPINION

TESTIMONY—Cont'd

- Testamentary capacity, **7:76**
- Timing of presenting expert's opinion, direct examination of expert witness, **7:104**
- Training, qualification of expert by, **7:80**
- Ultimate legal issue, expert opinion testimony on, **7:41**
- Value or valuation
 - damages, value of property and, **7:13**
 - fair market value, **7:14**
 - real estate, **7:58, 7:59**
 - services, value of, **7:57**
- Vehicle, speed of, **7:10**
- Voir dire examination, **7:78 et seq.**

EXPOSURE TO CASE THROUGH MEDIA

- Example of juror misconduct, **2:101**

EXTRINSIC EVIDENCE

- Admissibility of evidence, **5:87 to 5:90**
- Cross-examination, extrinsic evidence excluded, **6:136**
- Foundation for extrinsic evidence testimony, **6:183 et seq.**
- Impeaching and rehabilitating witness
 - generally, **6:179 et seq.**
 - foundation for extrinsic evidence testimony, **6:183 et seq.**
 - prior inconsistent statements, **6:190**
- Prior inconsistent statements, **6:190**

FACTS AND LAW

- Closing argument, psychology of juror decision making, **12:30**

FACTUAL LEVEL

- Closing argument, structuring argument in lay terms, **12:25 et seq.**

FAIR AND FAIRNESS

- Closing argument, structuring argument in lay terms, **12:27**

FALSE STATEMENTS OF MATERIAL FACTS

Attorney making, **2:82**

FAMILY OR RELATIVES

Final trial preparation and motions, preparing testimony of family members of client, **1:82**

Intervention petition, by surviving family members, **2:145**

FEDERAL AGENCIES

Judicial notice, rules of Federal agencies, **10:31**

FEDERAL IMMUNITY STATUTE

Privileged material, motion to strike, **5:165, 5:174**

FEDERAL LAWS

Judicial notice, **10:16**

FEDERAL RULES

Hearsay, Federal rule contrast, learned treatises, **8:92**

New trial, comparison to Fed Rule Civ Proc 60(b) motion for relief from judgment, **14:71**

FELONIES

Jury and jury trial, who may serve as juror, **3:20**

FILM

Exhibits, real and demonstrative evidence, **9:28 et seq.**

Real and demonstrative evidence, **9:28 et seq.**

FINAL JUDGMENT

Difference between interlocutory and, **13:93, 13:94**

Form of, **13:95, 13:96, 13:152**

Jury Trial, **13:153**

FINAL TRIAL PREPARATION AND MOTIONS

Generally, **1:59 et seq.**

Abandonment

exceptions to Article 561 rule of abandonment, dismissal for failure to prosecute, **1:14**

FINAL TRIAL PREPARATION AND MOTIONS—Cont'd

Abandonment—Cont'd

ex parte motion and order of dismissal for, **1:100**

Admissions

examples, **1:63**

form of request for admissions, **1:98**

requests, **1:62**

Agreement, effect on continuances, **1:27**

Amount of deposit, **1:6**

Answer filed before case set for trial, **1:7, 1:8**

Appearance

dismissal for appearance failure, **1:11**

fees for witnesses, payment by clerk after appearance by witness, **1:39**

organizing witness appearances, **1:73**

Assignment of cases governed by Local Rules, **1:1**

Attorneys

restrictions on subpoenas, compelling attendance of witnesses and production of evidence, **1:35**

service on attorney of record, **1:43**

Blowups of photographs, **1:67**

Bonds, deposit or cost bond prerequisite to placing case on trial docket, **1:4 et seq.**

Checking on subpoenas, **1:74**

Client and associates, preparing testimony of

generally, **1:77 et seq.**

demeanor, **1:78**

depositions, review of, **1:80**

direct examination, rehearsal of, **1:79**

exhibits, review of, **1:81**

family members of client, preparing testimony of, **1:82**

rehearsal of direct examination, **1:79**

INDEX

FINAL TRIAL PREPARATION AND MOTIONS—Cont'd

- Client and associates, preparing testimony of—Cont'd
 - review
 - depositions, review of, **1:80**
 - exhibits, review of, **1:81**
- Closing argument
 - generally, **1:86**
- Common subjects of motions in limine, compelling attendance of witnesses and production of evidence, **1:58**
- Compelling attendance of witnesses and production of evidence
 - appearance by witness, payment by clerk after, **1:39**
 - attorneys
 - restrictions on subpoenas, **1:35**
 - service on attorney of record, **1:43**
 - common subjects of motions in limine, **1:58**
 - corporations, service on, **1:45**
 - description of facts to be proven, attachment of, **1:51**
 - discovery, relationship to trial subpoena of documents or evidence, **1:50**
 - expert witness fees, **1:40, 1:41**
 - fees for witnesses
 - generally, **1:38 et seq.**
 - appearance by witness, payment by clerk after, **1:39**
 - expert witnesses, **1:40, 1:41**
 - payment by clerk after appearance by witness, **1:39**
 - fire department, service on, **1:44**
 - form of subpoena, **1:32**
 - hearings, in limine motions, **1:57**
 - long arm statutes, **1:46, 1:48**
 - mail service, **1:47**
 - mechanics of obtaining subpoena, **1:33**
 - medical records, subpoena of in lieu of testimony of physician, **1:52**

FINAL TRIAL PREPARATION AND MOTIONS—Cont'd

- Compelling attendance of witnesses and production of evidence
 - Cont'd
 - payment of witness fees by clerk after appearance by witness, **1:39**
- physicians
 - medical records, subpoena of in lieu of testimony of physician, **1:52**
 - restrictions on subpoenas, **1:37**
- police department, service on, **1:44**
- policy, in limine motions, **1:53**
- procedure, in limine motions, **1:55**
- purpose, in limine motions, **1:54 et seq.**
- restrictions on subpoenas, **1:34 et seq.**
- service of process or papers
 - generally, **1:42 et seq.**
 - attorney of record, service on, **1:43**
 - corporations, service on, **1:45**
 - fire department, service on, **1:44**
 - in limine motions, **1:56**
 - long arm statutes, **1:46, 1:48**
 - mail service, **1:47**
 - police department, service on, **1:44**
- state officials, restrictions on subpoenas, **1:36**
- subpoenas
 - generally, **1:31 et seq.**
 - description of facts to be proven, attachment of, **1:51**
 - discovery, relationship to, **1:50**
 - form of subpoena, **1:32**
 - lawyers, restrictions on subpoenas, **1:35**
 - mechanics of obtaining subpoena, **1:33**
 - medical records, subpoena of in lieu of testimony of physician, **1:52**
- physicians
 - medical records, subpoena of in lieu of testimony of

FINAL TRIAL PREPARATION AND MOTIONS—Cont'd

- Compelling attendance of witnesses and production of evidence—Cont'd
 - subpoenas—Cont'd
 - physicians—Cont'd
 - physician, **1:52**
 - restrictions on subpoenas, **1:37**
 - restrictions on subpoenas, **1:34 et seq.**
 - state officials, restrictions on subpoenas, **1:36**
 - trial subpoena of documents or evidence
 - generally, **1:49 et seq.**
 - description of facts to be proven, attachment of, **1:51**
 - discovery, relationship to, **1:50**
 - medical records, subpoena of in lieu of testimony of physician, **1:52**
 - physicians
 - medical records, subpoena of in lieu of testimony of physician, **1:52**
 - restrictions on subpoenas, **1:37**
 - trial subpoena of documents or evidence
 - generally, **1:49 et seq.**
 - description of facts to be proven, attachment of, **1:51**
 - discovery, relationship to, **1:50**
 - medical records, subpoena of in lieu of testimony of physician, **1:52**
 - physicians
 - medical records, subpoena of in lieu of testimony of physician, **1:52**
 - restrictions on subpoenas, **1:37**
 - restrictions on subpoenas, **1:37**
- Continuances
 - generally, **1:21 et seq.**

FINAL TRIAL PREPARATION AND MOTIONS—Cont'd

- Continuances—Cont'd
 - agreement, effect of, **1:27**
 - current policies, **1:21**
 - diligence requirement, **1:24**
 - discretionary grounds, **1:26**
 - entitlement to, examples, **1:29**
 - form, **1:91**
 - grounds for, **1:22 et seq.**
 - material witness, **1:25**
 - motions, **1:28, 1:30**
 - peremptory grounds for, **1:23 to 1:25**
 - trial of motion, **1:30**
- Corporations, service of process or papers on, **1:45**
- Cost bond prerequisite to placing case on trial docket, **1:4 et seq.**
- Cross-examination
 - generally, **1:83**
- Current policies, continuances, **1:21**
- Daubert motion, **1:91, 1:92**
- Demeanor, preparing testimony of client and associates, **1:78**
- Demonstrative aids, **1:67**
- Depositions
 - generally, **1:60**
 - preparing testimony of client and associates, review of depositions, **1:80**
- Deposit or cost bond prerequisite to placing case on trial docket, **1:4 et seq.**
- Description of facts to be proven, attachment of, **1:51**
- Diligence requirement, continuances, **1:24**
- Direct examination rehearsal, preparing testimony of client and associates, **1:79**
- Discovery, relationship to trial subpoena of documents or evidence, **1:50**
- Discretionary grounds, continuances, **1:26**
- Dismissal
 - abandonment, above

INDEX

FINAL TRIAL PREPARATION AND MOTIONS—Cont'd

- Dismissal—Cont'd
 - appearance failure, dismissal for, **1:11**
 - prosecutorial failure, dismissal for, **1:12 to 1:18**
 - want of prosecution, form of motion to dismiss for, **1:97**
- Dockets
 - deposit or cost bond prerequisite to placing case on trial docket, **1:4 et seq.**
 - placing cases on trial docket, **1:2**
- Equipment ready and being familiar with, **1:72**
- Exceptions, answer filed before case set for trial, **1:8**
- Exhibits
 - list of exhibits, physical organization of file, **1:69**
 - preparing testimony of client and associates, review of exhibits, **1:81**
- Expert witnesses
 - compelling attendance of witnesses and production of evidence, **1:40, 1:41**
 - fees for witnesses, **1:40, 1:41**
- Family members of client, preparing testimony of, **1:82**
- Fees for witnesses
 - appearance by witness, payment by clerk after, **1:39**
 - compelling attendance of witnesses and production of evidence generally, **1:38 et seq.**
 - appearance by witness, payment by clerk after, **1:39**
 - expert witnesses, **1:40, 1:41**
 - payment by clerk after appearance by witness, **1:39**
 - expert witnesses, **1:40, 1:41**
 - payment by clerk after appearance by witness, **1:39**
- Fire department, service of process or papers on, **1:44**
- Form of request for admissions, **1:98**

FINAL TRIAL PREPARATION AND MOTIONS—Cont'd

- Form of subpoena, compelling attendance of witnesses and production of evidence, **1:32**
- Grounds for continuances, **1:22 et seq.**
- Hearings, in limine motions, **1:57**
- Help at trial, planning to have, **1:71**
- Instructions to jury, **1:87**
- Jury and jury trial
 - deposit or cost bond prerequisite to placing case on trial docket, **1:4 et seq.**
 - instructions to jury generally, **1:87**
 - perfecting right to jury trial, **1:3**
 - scheduling
 - deposit or cost bond prerequisite to placing case on trial docket, **1:4 et seq.**
 - perfecting right to jury trial, **1:3**
- Jury trial
 - deposit or cost bond prerequisite to placing case on trial docket, **1:4 et seq.**
 - instructions to jury generally, **1:87**
 - perfecting right to jury trial, **1:3**
 - scheduling
 - deposit or cost bond prerequisite to placing case on trial docket, **1:4 et seq.**
 - perfecting right to jury trial, **1:3**
- Legal research, **1:65**
- Letters, settlement letters, **1:66**
- In limine motions
 - form of motion in limine, **1:90 to 1:92**
 - hearing, **1:57**
 - policy, **1:53**
 - procedure, **1:55**
 - purpose, **1:54 et seq.**
 - service of process or papers, **1:56**
- Lists
 - exhibit list, physical organization of file, **1:69**
 - witness list, **1:70**
- Long arm statutes, **1:46, 1:48**

FINAL TRIAL PREPARATION AND MOTIONS—Cont'd

- Mail service, compelling attendance of witnesses and production of evidence, **1:47**
- Material witness, **1:25**
- Mechanics of obtaining subpoena, **1:33**
- Medical records, subpoena medical records of in lieu of testimony of physician, **1:52**
- Memoranda, pretrial memoranda, **1:75**
- Merits, form of request for trial on the merits, **1:96**
- Notice of trial governed by local rules, **1:9**
- Opening statement generally, **1:85**
- Orders
 - abandonment, ex parte motion and order of dismissal for, **1:100**
 - updating pretrial order, **1:61**
- Organizing witness appearances, **1:73**
- Payment of witness fees by clerk after appearance by witness, **1:39**
- Peremptory grounds for continuances, **1:23 to 1:25**
- Perfecting right to jury trial, **1:3**
- Photographic blowups, **1:67**
- Physical organization of file, **1:68, 1:69**
- Physicians
 - medical records, subpoena of in lieu of testimony of physician, **1:52**
 - restrictions on subpoenas, **1:37**
 - treating physician, testimony of, **1:64**
- Police department, service of process or papers on, **1:44**
- Policy, in limine motions, **1:53**
- Preferences in trial setting, **1:10**
- Pretrial memoranda, **1:75**
- Procedure, in limine motions, **1:55**
- Prosecutorial failure, dismissal for, **1:12 to 1:18**

FINAL TRIAL PREPARATION AND MOTIONS—Cont'd

- Purpose, in limine motions, **1:54 et seq.**
- Re-evaluation of case for trial, **1:59**
- Rehearsal of direct examination, preparing testimony of client and associates, **1:79**
- Restrictions on subpoenas, **1:34 et seq.**
- Review
 - depositions, preparing testimony of client and associates, **1:80**
 - exhibits, preparing testimony of client and associates, **1:81**
- Revival, **1:19, 1:20**
- Scheduling
 - generally, **1:1 et seq.**
 - amount of deposit, **1:6**
 - answer filed before case set for trial, **1:7, 1:8**
 - appearance failure, dismissal for, **1:11**
 - assignment of cases governed by Local Rules, **1:1**
 - bonds, deposit or cost bond prerequisite to placing case on trial docket, **1:4 et seq.**
 - cost bond, deposit or cost bond prerequisite to placing case on trial docket, **1:4 et seq.**
 - deposit or cost bond prerequisite to placing case on trial docket, **1:4 et seq.**
 - dismissal
 - appearance failure, dismissal for, **1:11**
 - prosecutorial failure, dismissal for, **1:12 to 1:18**
 - dockets
 - deposit or cost bond prerequisite to placing case on trial docket, **1:4 et seq.**
 - placing cases on trial docket, **1:2**
 - exceptions, answer filed before case set for trial, **1:8**
 - jury trial
 - deposit or cost bond prerequisite to placing case on trial

INDEX

FINAL TRIAL PREPARATION AND MOTIONS—Cont'd

- Scheduling—Cont'd
 - jury trial—Cont'd
 - docket, **1:4 et seq.**
 - perfecting right to jury trial, **1:3**
 - notice of trial governed by local rules, **1:9**
 - perfecting right to jury trial, **1:3**
 - preferences in trial setting, **1:10**
 - prosecutorial failure, dismissal for, **1:12 to 1:18**
 - revival, **1:19, 1:20**
 - time
 - bonds, time when bond required to be filed, **1:5**
 - requesting jury trial, time for, **1:3**
- Service of process or papers
 - attorney of record, service on, **1:43**
 - compelling attendance of witnesses and production of evidence generally, **1:42 et seq.**
 - attorney of record, service on, **1:43**
 - corporations, service on, **1:45**
 - fire department, service on, **1:44**
 - in limine motions, **1:56**
 - long arm statutes, **1:46, 1:48**
 - mail service, **1:47**
 - police department, service on, **1:44**
 - corporations, service on, **1:45**
 - fire department, service on, **1:44**
 - in limine motions, **1:56**
 - long arm statutes, **1:46, 1:48**
 - mail service, **1:47**
 - police department, service on, **1:44**
- Settlement
 - attempt, **1:59**
 - letters, **1:66**
- State officials, restrictions on subpoenas, **1:36**
- Subpoenas
 - checking on subpoenas, **1:74**
 - compelling attendance of witnesses and production of evidence generally, **1:31 et seq.**

FINAL TRIAL PREPARATION AND MOTIONS—Cont'd

- Subpoenas—Cont'd
 - compelling attendance of witnesses and production of evidence—Cont'd
 - form of subpoena, **1:32**
 - lawyers, restrictions on subpoenas, **1:35**
 - mechanics of obtaining subpoena, **1:33**
 - physicians, restrictions on subpoenas, **1:37**
 - restrictions on subpoenas, **1:34 et seq.**
 - state officials, restrictions on subpoenas, **1:36**
 - trial subpoena of documents or evidence
 - generally, **1:49 et seq.**
 - description of facts to be proven, attachment of, **1:51**
 - discovery, relationship to, **1:50**
 - medical records, subpoena of in lieu of testimony of physician, **1:52**
 - physician, subpoena of medical records in lieu of testimony of, **1:52**
 - description of facts to be proven, attachment of, **1:51**
 - discovery, relationship to, **1:50**
 - form of subpoena, **1:32**
 - lawyers, restrictions on subpoenas, **1:35**
 - mechanics of obtaining subpoena, **1:33**
 - medical records, subpoena of in lieu of testimony of physician, **1:52**
 - physicians
 - medical records, subpoena of in lieu of testimony of physician, **1:52**
 - restrictions on subpoenas, **1:37**
 - restrictions on subpoenas, **1:34 et seq.**

FINAL TRIAL PREPARATION AND MOTIONS—Cont'd

- Subpoenas—Cont'd
 - state officials, restrictions on subpoenas, **1:36**
 - trial subpoena of documents or evidence
 - generally, **1:49 et seq.**
 - description of facts to be proven, attachment of, **1:51**
 - discovery, relationship to, **1:50**
 - medical records, subpoena of in lieu of testimony of physician, **1:52**
 - physician, subpoena of medical records in lieu of testimony of, **1:52**
- Time
 - bonds, time when bond required to be filed, **1:5**
 - jury trial, time for requesting, **1:3**
 - scheduling
 - bonds, time when bond required to be filed, **1:5**
 - jury trial, time for requesting, **1:3**
 - updating pretrial order, **1:61**
- Trial on the merits, form of request for, **1:96**
- Trial subpoena of documents or evidence
 - generally, **1:49 et seq.**
 - compelling attendance of witnesses and production of evidence
 - generally, **1:49 et seq.**
 - description of facts to be proven, attachment of, **1:51**
 - discovery, relationship to, **1:50**
 - medical records, subpoena of in lieu of testimony of physician, **1:52**
 - physician, subpoena of medical records in lieu of testimony of, **1:52**
 - description of facts to be proven, attachment of, **1:51**
 - discovery, relationship to, **1:50**
 - medical records, subpoena of in lieu of testimony of physician, **1:52**

FINAL TRIAL PREPARATION AND MOTIONS—Cont'd

- Trial subpoena of documents or evidence—Cont'd
 - physician, subpoena of medical records in lieu of testimony of, **1:52**
- Updating pretrial order, **1:61**
- Verdict form, **1:76**
- Voir dire
 - generally, **1:84**
- Want of prosecution, form of motion to dismiss for, **1:97**
- Witnesses and testimony
 - generally, **1:77 et seq.**
 - client and associates, preparing testimony of
 - generally, **1:77 et seq.**
 - demeanor, **1:78**
 - depositions, review of, **1:80**
 - direct examination, rehearsal of, **1:79**
 - exhibits, review of, **1:81**
 - family members of client, preparing testimony of, **1:82**
 - rehearsal of direct examination, **1:79**
 - review
 - depositions, review of, **1:80**
 - exhibits, review of, **1:81**
 - demeanor, preparing testimony of client and associates, **1:78**
 - depositions, review of, **1:80**
 - direct examination, rehearsal of, **1:79**
 - exhibits, review of, **1:81**
 - family members of client, preparing testimony of, **1:82**
 - organizing witness appearances, **1:73**
 - rehearsal of direct examination, **1:79**
 - review
 - depositions, review of, **1:80**
 - exhibits, review of, **1:81**
 - Witness list, **1:70**

INDEX

FINES

Contempt, **2:139**

FIRE DEPARTMENT

Final trial preparation and motions,
service of process or papers on
fire department, **1:44**

FOOD POISONING

Burden of proof, **5:7**

FORCE-OF-IMPACT

Instructions to jury, **13:39**

FOREIGN LAW

Judicial notice, **10:32**

FOREIGN STATE OR COUNTRY

Judicial notice, evidence of statutes,
regulations, or decisions, **10:36**

FORGETFUL OR HOSTILE WITNESS

Admission, recordation of past recol-
lection, **6:91**

Cross-examination, **6:76, 6:139**

Direct examination

generally, **6:71 et seq.**

leading questions, use of, **6:45**

production of writing used before
testifying, **6:73**

recordation of past recollection

generally, **6:80 et seq.**

admission, **6:91**

direction of witness, **6:85**

disclosure of statements to
opposing counsel, **6:89**

distinction between past recol-
lection recorded and
refreshing recollection,
6:81

exhibits, reading document to
jury at time accepted as,
6:92

hearsay rule exception, **6:82**

identification of writing by wit-
ness, **6:90**

knowledge of witness, **6:86**

reading document to jury, **6:92**

relevance, **6:88**

requirements for use, **6:83**

FORGETFUL OR HOSTILE WITNESS—Cont'd

Direct examination—Cont'd

recordation of past recollection

—Cont'd

time when fact occurred, prior
writing or record made at,
6:84

refreshing recollection

generally, **6:71 et seq.**

cross-examination, **6:76**

failure to produce memory
refreshing document, **6:77**

improper use of document,
recording or object, **6:78**

inspection, **6:75**

production of writing used
before writing, **6:73**

writings or written matter, **6:73,
6:74**

Direction of witness, recordation of
past recollection, **6:85**

Disclosure of statements to opposing
counsel, recordation of past recol-
lection, **6:89**

Distinction between past recollection
recorded and refreshing recol-
lection, **6:81**

Exhibits, reading document to jury at
time accepted as, **6:92**

Failure to produce memory refresh-
ing document, **6:77**

Hearsay rule exception, **6:82**

Identification of writing by witness,
6:90

Improper use of document, recording
or object, **6:78**

Inspection, **6:75**

Knowledge of witness, **6:86**

Production of writing used before
testifying, **6:73**

Reading document to jury, **6:92**

Recordation of past recollection

generally, **6:80 et seq.**

admission, **6:91**

direct examination

generally, **6:80 et seq.**

admission, **6:91**

direction of witness, **6:85**

**FORGETFUL OR HOSTILE
WITNESS—Cont'd**

- Recordation of past recollection—Cont'd
 - direct examination—Cont'd
 - disclosure of statements to opposing counsel, **6:89**
 - distinction between past recollection recorded and refreshing recollection, **6:81**
 - exhibits, reading document to jury at time accepted as, **6:92**
 - hearsay rule exception, **6:82**
 - identification of writing by witness, **6:90**
 - knowledge of witness, **6:86**
 - reading document to jury, **6:92**
 - relevance, **6:88**
 - requirements for use, **6:83**
 - time when fact occurred, prior writing or record made at, **6:84**
 - direction of witness, **6:85**
 - disclosure of statements to opposing counsel, **6:89**
 - distinction between past recollection recorded and refreshing recollection, **6:81**
 - exhibits, reading document to jury at time accepted as, **6:92**
 - hearsay rule exception, **6:82**
 - identification of writing by witness, **6:90**
 - knowledge of witness, **6:86**
 - reading document to jury, **6:92**
 - relevance, **6:88**
 - requirements for use, **6:83**
 - time when fact occurred, prior writing or record made at, **6:84**
- Refreshing recollection
 - cross-examination, **6:76**
 - direct examination
 - generally, **6:71 et seq.**
 - cross-examination, **6:76**
 - failure to produce memory refreshing document, **6:77**

**FORGETFUL OR HOSTILE
WITNESS—Cont'd**

- Refreshing recollection—Cont'd
 - direct examination—Cont'd
 - improper use of document, recording or object, **6:78**
 - inspection, **6:75**
 - production of writing used before writing, **6:73**
 - writings or written matter, **6:73, 6:74**
 - failure to produce memory refreshing document, **6:77**
 - improper use of document, recording or object, **6:78**
 - inspection, **6:75**
 - production of writing used before writing, **6:73**
 - writings or written matter, **6:73, 6:74**
 - Relevance, **6:88**
 - Requirements for use, **6:83**
 - Time when fact occurred, prior writing or record made at, **6:84**
 - Writings or written matter, **6:73, 6:74**
- FRAUD**
- Argument regarding alleged fraud, **6:231, 6:232**
 - Attorney's conduct
 - disclosure, failure to disclose fact necessary to avoid fraudulent act of client, **2:83**
 - material facts, making of false statements of, **2:82**
 - offering false evidence, **2:85**
 - Disclosure, failure of attorney to disclose fact necessary to avoid fraudulent act of client, **2:83**
 - Evidence, attorney offering false evidence, **2:85**
 - Exception to lawyer-client privilege, **5:115**
 - Material facts, attorney making of false statements of, **2:82**
 - New trial, action of nullity of judgment, **14:64 to 14:70, 14:77**
- GOALS**
- Closing argument, goal of preparation, **12:42**

INDEX

GOOD CAUSE

Trial conducted in open court, **2:3**

GOVERNING LAW

Closing argument, **12:81 et seq.**

GRATUITIES

Attorney's conduct in dealing with court personnel, **2:94**

GUIDELINES

Motion for mistrial, **11:70, 11:80**

HABIT

Exclusion of relevant evidence, **5:67 et seq.**

HEALTH CARE PROVIDER

Defined, **5:126**

HEALTH CONDITION

Defined, **5:125**

HEARING OF JURY

Judicial notice, request that court take judicial notice out of hearing of jury, **10:10**

Preliminary questions within, **5:30**

HEARINGS

Constructive contempt, **2:134, 2:135**

Final trial preparation and motions, in limine motions, **1:57**

In limine motions, **1:57**

New trial, hearing and argument, **14:28**

HEARSAY

Generally, **8:1 et seq.**

Absence

entry, absence of, **8:71, 8:77, 8:78**
public records and reports, **8:77, 8:78**

Admission used against party, **8:23, 8:24**

Age

children or minors, **8:32, 8:107**
testimony about, **8:98**

Agents, statements that are not hearsay, **8:25, 8:26**

Ancient documents, **8:88, 8:89**

Availability of declarant, exceptions, **8:99 et seq.**

HEARSAY—Cont'd

Baptismal certificates, personal or family history records, **8:83**

Boundaries, reputation or judgments concerning, **8:93**

Business activity, records of regularly conducted, **8:59 et seq.**

Certificates

baptismal certificates, personal or family history records, **8:83**

marriage certificates, personal or family history records, **8:82, 8:83**

vital statistics, **8:79, 8:80**

Character, reputation as to, **8:94**

Children or minors

sexually assaultive behavior, complaint by minor of, **8:107**

statements that are not hearsay, **8:32**

Coconspirator, statements that are not hearsay, **8:27**

Commercial publications, **8:90**

Contemplation, existing mental, emotional, or physical condition, **8:46 et seq.**

Convictions, prior convictions, **8:95 et seq.**

Custodian, records of regularly conducted business activity, **8:62**

Death

impending death, statement under belief of, **8:101**

wrongful death action, statements that are not hearsay, **8:31**

Definitions

ancient documents, **8:89**

hearsay, **8:4 et seq.**

Emotional condition, existing condition, **8:46 et seq.**

Employees, statements that are not hearsay, **8:25, 8:26**

Examples, **8:12, 8:13**

Exceptions or exclusions

availability of declarant, **8:99 et seq.**

declarant's unavailability, **8:35 et seq.**

HEARSAY—Cont'd

Exceptions or exclusions—Cont'd
 direct examination, recordation of
 past recollection, **6:82**
 impeaching and rehabilitating wit-
 ness, prior inconsistent state-
 ments, **6:187**
 prior convictions, **8:95**
 public records and reports, **8:73 et**
seq.
 recorded recollection, exclusion
 from jury room, **8:58**
 statements that are not hearsay,
8:14
 wills exception, existing mental,
 emotional, or physical condi-
 tion, **8:50**

Excited utterances
 generally, **8:40 to 8:45**
 startling event or condition, **8:42**
 time of statement, **8:43, 8:44**
 type of statement, **8:40 to 8:45**

Exhibits, documentary evidence, **9:54**

Existing condition, **8:46 et seq.**

Federal rule contrast, learned
 treatises, **8:92**

Forfeiture by wrongdoing, **8:108**

Hearsay within hearsay, **8:3**

Identification, statements that are not
 hearsay, **8:20**

Impending death, statement under
 belief of, **8:101**

Inconsistent statements, statements
 that are not hearsay, **8:17**

Interest in property or subject matter
 documents affecting interest in
 property, **8:86, 8:87**
 statement against interest, **8:103**

Judgments
 boundaries, judgments concerning,
8:93
 personal or family history records,
8:85

Jury room exclusion, recorded recol-
 lection, **8:58**

Learned treatises, **8:91, 8:92**

Market reports, **8:90**

HEARSAY—Cont'd

Marriage certificates, personal or
 family history records, **8:82,**
8:83

Medical treatment or diagnosis, **8:52**
to 8:54

Mental condition, existing condition,
8:46 et seq.

Original certificates, vital statistics,
8:80

Personal or family history
 records, **8:81 to 8:83**
 statement of, **8:104 et seq.**

Physical condition, existing condi-
 tion, **8:46 et seq.**

Present sense impression, exceptions
 not dependent on declarant's
 unavailability, **8:36 to 8:39**

Prior matters
 conviction, **8:95 et seq.**
 exceptions or exclusions, **8:97**
 statements that are not hearsay,
 prior statements by witnesses,
8:16 et seq.
 testimony, **8:100**

Publications, commercial publica-
 tions, **8:90**

Public records and reports, **8:73 et**
seq.

Real and demonstrative evidence,
9:54

Recollections recorded, **8:55 et seq.**

Records
 business activity, records of
 regularly conducted, **8:59 et**
seq.
 personal or family history, **8:81 to**
8:83
 public records and reports, **8:73 et**
seq.
 recollection recorded, **8:55 et seq.**

Regular course of business, records
 of regularly conducted business
 activity, **8:66**

Religious organizations, personal or
 family history records, **8:81 to**
8:83

Reports
 market reports, **8:90**

INDEX

HEARSAY—Cont'd

- Reports—Cont'd
 - public records and reports, **8:73 et seq.**
- Reputation
 - boundaries, reputation concerning, **8:93**
 - character, reputation as to, **8:94**
 - personal or family history records, reputation evidence, **8:84**
- Sexual assault
 - healthcare provider, victim of sexually-oriented offense, **8:22**
 - minor's complaint of, **8:107**
 - statements that are not hearsay, **8:21, 8:22**
- Speak for themselves, statements that are not hearsay, **8:33**
- Startling event or condition, excited utterances, **8:42**
- Statement adopted by party, **8:24**
- Statements that are not hearsay, **8:14 et seq.**
- Statutory definition, ancient documents, **8:89**
- Time of statement
 - exceptions not dependent on declarant's unavailability, **8:43**
 - excited utterances, **8:43, 8:44**
- Trustworthiness, records of regularly conducted business activity, **8:68**
- Type of statement
 - exceptions not dependent on declarant's unavailability, **8:35 et seq.**
 - excited utterances, **8:40 to 8:45**
- Vital statistics, **8:79, 8:80**
- Wills exception, existing mental, emotional, or physical condition, **8:50**
- Wrongful death action, statements that are not hearsay, **8:31**

HEARSAY WITHIN HEARSAY

- Generally, **8:3**

HELP AT TRIAL

- Final trial preparation and motions, planning to have help at trial, **1:71**

HEURISTICS

- Availability heuristics, **12:14**
- Closing argument
 - generally, **12:13 et seq.**
 - availability heuristics, **12:14**
 - fundamental attribution error, **12:16, 12:18, 12:23**
 - representativeness heuristics, **12:15**
 - severity effect, **12:16, 12:17, 12:22**
 - simulation heuristic, **12:16 to 12:19, 12:24**
- Fundamental attribution error, **12:16, 12:18, 12:23**
- Representativeness heuristics, **12:15**
- Severity effect, **12:16, 12:17, 12:22**
- Simulation heuristic, **12:16 to 12:19, 12:24**

HOSPITAL CHARTS

- Exhibits, documentary evidence, **9:76**
- Real and demonstrative evidence, **9:76**

HUMOR

- Judge's conduct, **2:68**

ILLEGAL ADOPTION

- Exclusion of relevant evidence, **5:85**

IMPARTIALITY

- Judge's conduct, **2:61 et seq.**

IMPEACHING AND REHABILITATING WITNESS

- Generally, **6:174 et seq.**
- Appeal, effect of pending, **6:206**
- Arrest distinguished from evidence of conviction of crime, **6:200**
- Bias, what constitutes, **6:193**
- Calling witness, party calling witness may attack credibility, **6:176**
- Character evidence, attacking credibility by, **6:194 et seq.**
- Checklist, **6:224, 6:225**

**IMPEACHING AND
REHABILITATING WITNESS****—Cont'd**

- Conviction
 - evidence of, **6:199, 6:200, 6:207 et seq.**
 - exclusion of, **6:210 to 6:212**
 - method of proving conviction, **6:207**
- Crime
 - conviction, evidence of, **6:199, 6:200, 6:207 et seq.**
 - details not admissible, **6:201**
 - dishonesty, types of crime admissible, **6:203**
 - juvenile offenses, types of crime admissible, **6:204**
 - types of crime admissible, **6:202 et seq.**
- Cross-examination
 - character witness, attacking credibility by character evidence, **6:198**
 - scope of impeachment, **6:134**
- Denial of prior inconsistent statements, **6:191**
- Details of crime not admissible, **6:201**
- Disclosure of prior inconsistent statements, **6:189**
- Dishonesty, types of crime admissible, **6:203**
- Distinction between party and witness, **6:186**
- Evidence of conviction, **6:199, 6:200, 6:207 et seq.**
- Examination of witness concerning prior inconsistent statements, **6:188**
- Exclusion of conviction, **6:210 to 6:212**
- Explanation of prior inconsistent statements, **6:191**
- Extrinsic evidence
 - generally, **6:179 et seq.**
 - foundation for extrinsic evidence testimony, **6:183 et seq.**
 - prior inconsistent statements, **6:190**

**IMPEACHING AND
REHABILITATING WITNESS****—Cont'd**

- Foundation
 - extrinsic evidence testimony, **6:183 et seq.**
 - reputation, attacking credibility by character evidence, **6:195**
- Hearsay rule exception, prior inconsistent statements, **6:187**
- Interest, what constitutes, **6:193**
- Interrogation by opposing counsel, prior inconsistent statements, **6:192**
- Intrinsic or extrinsic evidence of credibility, **6:179 et seq.**
- Juvenile offenses, types of crime admissible, **6:204**
- Laying impeachment foundation, **6:184, 6:185**
- Limitations, attacking credibility by character evidence, **6:196 et seq.**
- Method of proving conviction, **6:207**
- Motive, what constitutes, **6:193**
- Opinion, rehabilitating credibility with, **6:217**
- Pardon, effect of, **6:205**
- Pending appeal, effect of, **6:206**
- Prior consistent statements, rehabilitating credibility with, **6:214 et seq.**
- Prior inconsistent statements
 - generally, **6:186 et seq.**
 - denial of statement, **6:191**
 - disclosure of statement, **6:189**
 - distinction between party and witness, **6:186**
 - examination of witness concerning, **6:188**
 - explanation of statement, **6:191**
 - extrinsic evidence, **6:190**
 - hearsay rule exception, **6:187**
 - interrogation by opposing counsel, **6:192**
 - use of extrinsic evidence of, **6:181**
- Production of records, **6:208, 6:209**
- Records, production of, **6:208, 6:209**
- Religious beliefs or opinions, **6:213**

INDEX

IMPEACHING AND REHABILITATING WITNESS

—Cont'd

- Reputation, rehabilitating credibility with, **6:218**
- Risks outweighing probative value, **6:182**
- Time for raising credibility issues, **6:177, 6:178**
- Truthful character, rehabilitating credibility with, **6:216 et seq.**
- Types of crime admissible, **6:202 et seq.**
- Veracity, attacking credibility by character evidence, **6:194**

IMPENDING DEATH

- Hearsay, statement under belief of impending death, **8:101**

IMPRISONMENT

- Contempt, **2:140**

INCOMPETENT PERSONS

- Expert testimony, testamentary capacity, **7:76**
- New trial, incompetent person not represented, **14:63**

INDEPENDENT CONTRACTORS

- Instructions to jury, negligence, **13:32**

IN LIMINE MOTIONS

- Common subjects of motions in limine, **1:58**
- Exclusion of relevant evidence, **5:92, 5:169 to 5:171**
- Expert opinion, exclusion of, **5:173**
- Expert witness, out of turn, **1:99**
- Final trial preparation and motions common subjects of motions in limine, **1:58**
 - compelling attendance of witnesses and production of evidence service of process or papers, **1:56**
 - form of motion in limine, **1:90**
 - hearing, **1:57**
 - policy, **1:53**
 - procedure, **1:55**

IN LIMINE MOTIONS—Cont'd

- Final trial preparation and motions—Cont'd
 - purpose, **1:54 et seq.**
 - service of process or papers, **1:56**
- Form of motion in limine, **1:90**
- Hearing, **1:57**
- Policy, **1:53**
- Procedure, **1:55**
- Purpose, **1:54 et seq.**
- Service of process or papers, **1:56**

INSOLENT BEHAVIOR

- Contempt, **2:114**

INSTRUCTIONS TO JURY

- Generally, **2:30, 13:13 to 13:51**
- Adverse presumption, **13:27**
- Alcohol-related vehicular accidents, **13:38**
- Burden of proof, **13:24, 13:25**
- Charge conference, **13:20**
- Comparative fault, **13:35**
- Conflict in testimony, **13:159**
- Contract, breach of, **13:48, 13:163**
- Damages, **13:49, 13:50, 13:164**
- Definition, **13:13**
- Final trial preparation and motions, **1:87**
- Force-of-impact instruction, **13:39**
- General versus specific, **13:18**
- Imputing negligence, **13:33**
- Intentional infliction of emotional distress, **13:44**
- Judge's comments, **13:5**
- Judge's conduct, ruling on admissibility of evidence, **2:57**
- Judicial notice, **10:13**
- Limited admissibility, instruction to jury on request for, **5:34, 5:35**
- Limiting number of instructions, **13:19**
- Medical malpractice, **13:165**
- Medical malpractice cases, **13:46, 13:47**
- Mistrial, misconduct curable by instruction or admonition, **11:78**
- Negligence
 - generally, **13:28 et seq.**

INSTRUCTIONS TO JURY—Cont'd

- Negligence—Cont'd
 - alcohol-related vehicular accidents, **13:38**
 - apparent authority, **13:31**
 - causation, **13:30**
 - comparative fault, **13:35**
 - duty, **13:29**
 - imputing negligence, **13:33**
 - independent contractor or third party fault, **13:32**
 - reasonableness, **13:28 to 13:30**
 - standard of care, **13:36**
 - sudden emergency doctrine, **13:34**
 - survival, loss of chance of, **13:37**
- New trial, **14:17**
- Number of instructions, limiting, **13:19**
- Objections, **13:21, 13:22**
- Presumption that disability resulted from accident, **13:50**
- Product liability
 - trucks, **13:166**
- Purpose, **13:14**
- Res ipsa loquitur, **13:40, 13:41**
- Reviewing instructions, standard, **13:16, 13:17**
- Settlements, **13:51**
- Slip and fall, **13:43**
- Spoilation of evidence, **13:26**
- Subrogation, **13:158**
- Sudden emergency doctrine, **13:34**
- Survival, loss of chance of, **13:37**
- Time when given, **13:15**
- Trucks, product liability, **13:166**
- Utility company, action against, **13:160 to 13:162**
- Wrongful death, **13:45**

INSURANCE

- Intervention petition by insurer, employment related injury, **2:146**
- Liability insurance, exclusion of relevant evidence of, **5:82**
- Workers' compensation benefits, exclusion of relevant evidence, **5:84**

INTENT

- Exclusion of relevant evidence, **5:57**

INTENTIONAL INFLICTION OF EMOTIONAL DISTRESS

- Instructions to jury, **13:44**

INTEREST IN PROPERTY OR SUBJECT MATTER

- Documents affecting interest in property, **8:86, 8:87**
- Hearsay
 - documents affecting interest in property, **8:86, 8:87**
 - statement against interest, **8:103**
- Statement against interest, **8:103**

INTERLOCUTORY JUDGMENT

- Difference between final and, **13:93, 13:94**

INTERNATIONAL LAW

- Judicial notice, **10:33**

INTERPRETERS

- Jurors, **3:19**
- Witnesses, **6:6, 6:7, 6:235**

INTERROGATION

- Judge, interrogation of witness by, **6:8 to 6:12**
- Prior inconsistent statements, interrogation by opposing counsel, **6:192**
- Witnesses and testimony
 - judge, interrogation of witness by, **6:8 to 6:12**
 - prior inconsistent statements, interrogation by opposing counsel, **6:192**

INTERROGATORIES

- Depositions, answers to interrogatories, **6:113**
- Hip replacement, **13:150**
- Medical malpractice, **13:150**
- New Home Warranty Act violations, **13:147**
- Residential renovations, **13:148**
- Trade Secrets Act, **13:146**
- Unfair trade practices, **13:146, 13:148**

INDEX

INTERROGATORIES—Cont'd

- Vehicle accident, **13:149**
- Verdicts, **1:36 to 2:38, 13:53 to 13:55, 13:59, 13:63, 13:65 to 13:68, 13:145**
- Whistleblower actions, environmental violations, **13:151**

INTERVENTION

- By insurer, employment related injury, petition, **2:146**
- By surviving family members, petition, **2:145**

INTOXICATION AND INTOXICATING LIQUORS

- Blood alcohol concentration tests, documentary evidence, **9:78**
- Expert or opinion testimony, **7:20**
- Instructions to jury, alcohol-related vehicular accidents, **13:38**

INVESTIGATORS

- Judge, independent investigation by judge, **2:64**

JOINT HOLDERS

- Waiver of privilege, **5:97**

JUDGES

- Generally, **2:52 et seq.**
- Acting without request of party, **2:75**
- Admissibility of evidence, ruling on, **2:54 to 2:56**
- Assist jury, not control findings, **2:67**
- Comments of judge, **2:66 et seq.**
- Conduct during trial, generally, **2:58 et seq.**
- Courtroom control, maintaining, **2:60**
- Credibility of witnesses, **2:69, 2:70**
- Cross-examination, request to direct witness to answer questions, **6:151**
- Discretion of judge, general rules governing admission of demonstrative evidence, **9:18**
- Disqualification of judge as witness, competency as prerequisite to testifying, **6:18**
- Duties, **2:53**
- Error, conduct of judge as, **2:56, 2:59**

JUDGES—Cont'd

- Evidence
 - comment upon, **2:69, 2:70**
 - ruling on admissibility of evidence, **2:54 to 2:56**
 - Exhibits, general rules governing admission of demonstrative evidence, **9:18**
 - Ex parte contacts, avoidance of, **2:63**
 - Humor, **2:68**
 - Impartiality, **2:61 et seq.**
 - Investigator, independent investigation by judge, **2:64**
 - Legal research, conducting, **2:74**
 - Louisiana Code of Evidence, ruling on admissibility of evidence, **2:55**
 - Motion for mistrial for judge's misconduct, **11:75**
 - Power, **2:52**
 - Presumption of impartiality, **2:62**
 - Questioning of witness, **2:73**
 - Real and demonstrative evidence, judge's discretion, **9:18**
 - Recusal, **2:71**
 - Reversible error, conduct of judge as, **2:59**
 - Sarcasm, **2:68**
 - Self-represented litigants, impartiality toward, **2:65**
 - Witnesses and testimony
 - credibility of witnesses, **2:69, 2:70**
 - cross-examination, request to direct witness to answer questions, **6:151**
 - disqualification of judge as witness, competency as prerequisite to testifying, **6:18**
 - questioning of witness, **2:73**
- ### JUDGMENT NOTWITHSTANDING VERDICT
- Generally, **14:35 to 14:41**
 - Damages, partial JNOV on issue of damages, **14:85**
 - Medical malpractice actions, **14:40**
 - New trial distinguished, **14:6**
 - Personal injury actions, **14:38, 14:39**
 - Requirements for, **14:85**

JUDGMENTS

- Generally, **2:31 et seq.**
- Amendment of judgment, **13:114 et seq., 14:45 to 14:57, 14:86, 14:91**
- Appeals, effect of written notice on, **13:106**
- Checklist, basic requirements for a valid judgment, **13:144**
- Classification, final or interlocutory judgment, **13:94**
- Collection of judgment against movable property, **2:43**
- Conflict of judgment with assigned reasons, **13:99**
- Conformity, amendment of judgment for, **13:118**
- Definition of judgment, **13:92**
- Difference between final and interlocutory, **13:93, 13:94**
- Entry of judgment, **13:91 et seq.**
- Execution of judicial mortgage under judgment, **2:44**
- Final judgment
 - difference between interlocutory and, **13:93, 13:94**
 - form of, **13:95, 13:96, 13:152**
- Form, **13:152**
- Hearsay
 - boundaries, judgments concerning, **8:93**
 - personal or family history records, **8:85**
- Interlocutory judgment, difference between final and, **13:93, 13:94**
- Motions, amendment of pleadings to conform with evidence motion after judgment, **11:66**
- New trial
 - acquiescence, action of nullity of judgment, **14:76**
 - altering phraseology, **14:47**
 - amendment of judgment, **14:45 et seq., 14:91**
 - appeal
 - nullity of judgment, action on, **14:81 et seq.**
 - original judgment, effect on appeal of, **14:41**

JUDGMENTS—Cont'd

- New trial—Cont'd
 - calculation errors, **14:48**
 - clearly contrary to law and evidence, **14:5**
 - Fed Rule Civ Proc 60(b) motion for relief from judgment, comparison to, **14:71**
 - forms, **14:89 to 14:93**
 - fraud, action of nullity of judgment, **14:64 to 14:70, 14:77**
 - incompetent person not represented, action of nullity of judgment, **14:63**
 - JNOV (judgment notwithstanding verdict) distinguished, **14:6**
 - jurisdiction, action of nullity of judgment, **14:61, 14:62**
 - limitation period, action of nullity of judgment, **14:77**
 - notice
 - amendment, notice of, **14:52, 14:57**
 - nullity of judgment, action on, **14:67**
 - nullity of judgment, action of, **14:59 et seq.**
 - pending appeal, action of nullity of judgment, **14:81, 14:82**
 - sua sponte motion, amendment of judgment, **14:53**
 - subject matter jurisdiction, action of nullity of judgment, **14:62**
 - substantive vs. phraseology or calculation, **14:50**
 - time, action of nullity of judgment, **14:74, 14:75**
 - vices of form, action of nullity of judgment, **14:75**
 - written notice, effect of, **13:106**
- Notice of signing judgment, **13:104 et seq.**
- Partial judgments, **13:108 et seq.**
- Place of signing judgment, **13:103**
- Post-judgment motions, **2:37**
- Reasons for, **13:97 et seq.**
- Separate opinion required, reasons for judgment, **13:98**

INDEX

JUDGMENTS—Cont'd

- Signing of judgment, **13:102 et seq., 13:112**
- Substantive error, amendment to judgment, **13:115 to 13:117**
- Written notice requests, signing judgment, **13:105 to 13:107**

JUDGMENTS

- Notwithstanding verdict. See index heading JUDGMENT NOTWITHSTANDING VERDICT

JUDICIAL MORTGAGE

- Generally, **2:42 et seq.**

JUDICIAL NOTICE

- Generally, **10:1 et seq.**
- Adjudicative facts, **10:2 et seq.**
- Agencies of government, rules of, **10:31**
- Court rules, publication of, **10:30**
- Defined, **10:1**
- Discretionary notice, **10:7**
- Evidence of statutes, regulations, or decisions, **10:34 et seq.**
- Federal agencies, rules of, **10:31**
- Federal laws, **10:16**
- Foreign law, **10:32**
- Foreign states or countries, evidence of statutes, regulations, or decisions, **10:36**
- Hearing of jury, request that court take judicial notice out of, **10:10**
- Instructions to jury, **10:13**
- International law, **10:33**
- Jury and jury trial
 - hearing of jury, request that court take judicial notice out of, **10:10**
 - instructions to jury, **10:13**
- Legal malpractice, **10:6**
- Local ordinances, **10:18**
- Louisiana Register, rules published in, **10:28**
- Mandatory notice, **10:7**
- Maritime law, **10:33**
- Motion for taking judicial notice, form, **10:52**

JUDICIAL NOTICE—Cont'd

- Order for taking judicial notice, form, **10:52**
- Ordinances, **10:18, 10:29**
- Personal knowledge prohibited, **10:8**
- Proclamations, **10:27**
- Publication of court rules, **10:30**
- Questions of law or fact, **10:25**
- States
 - generally, **10:17**
 - agencies of state, rules of, **10:31**
 - evidence of statutes, regulations, or decisions, **10:36**
- Territories
 - generally, **10:17**
 - evidence of statutes, regulations, or decisions, **10:36**
- Time for requesting, **10:24**

JURISDICTION

- New trial, action of nullity of judgment, **14:61, 14:62**
- Removal of person or property from court's jurisdiction as act constituting contempt, **2:121**

JURY AND JURY TRIAL

- Generally, **3:1 et seq.**
- Admiralty issues, limitations on jury trials, **2:46**
- Advisory juries, **3:5**
- Age, qualification to serve as juror, **3:15**
- Alternate jurors, number of, **13:69 et seq.**
- Appeals, effect of written notice on, **13:106**
- Bench trials, differences between jury and, **5:24**
- Bonds, jury bond and cost deposits, **3:6 et seq.**
- Burden of proof, challenges to general or petit jury venire, **3:43**
- Cash deposit in lieu of bond, **3:8**
- Central jury pools, **3:30 et seq.**
- Challenges to general or petit jury venire as a whole, grounds for, **3:40 to 3:43**
- Character of evidence, directed verdicts, **13:9**

JURY AND JURY TRIAL—Cont'd

Citizenship, qualification to serve as juror, **3:14**

Comments by judge, **13:2 et seq.**

Compensation of jurors
generally, **3:44**
Orleans Parish, **3:45**

Composition of jury commission,
selecting and summoning prospective jurors, **3:27 et seq.**

Conduct of jurors
generally, **2:95 et seq.**

contact
parties, contact with as example of misconduct, **2:98**
witnesses, contact with as example of misconduct, **2:99**

court officials affecting jury,
example of misconduct, **2:97**

examples, **2:96 et seq.**

exposure to case through media,
example of misconduct, **2:101**

media, exposure to case through media as example of misconduct, **2:101**

mistrial motion, procedure for dealing with misconduct, **2:105**

motion for mistrial, procedure for dealing with misconduct, **2:105**

notetaking as example of misconduct, **2:100**

objection, procedure for dealing with misconduct, **2:104**

parties, contact with parties as example of misconduct, **2:98**

procedure for dealing with misconduct, **2:103 et seq.**

witnesses, contact with witnesses as example of misconduct, **2:99**

Consent, trial by, **3:4**

Contact
parties, contact with as example of juror misconduct, **2:98**
witnesses, contact with as example of juror misconduct, **2:99**

JURY AND JURY TRIAL—Cont'd

Costs, jury bond and cost deposits, **3:6 et seq.**

Court officials affecting jury,
example of misconduct, **2:97**

Credibility of witnesses, directed verdicts, **11:45, 13:10**

Deadlocked jury, **11:73, 13:83**

Deafness, qualification to serve as juror, **3:18, 3:19**

Deliberation room, evidence taken into, **13:74 et seq.**

Deliberations
generally, **13:73**
alternate juror's presence during, effect of, **13:71**
evidence taken into deliberation room, **13:74 to 13:77**

Demand for jury trial prior to trial, **3:3**

Deposits, jury bond and cost deposits, **3:6 et seq.**

Development of general venire, **3:29**

Directed verdicts
generally, **13:8 et seq.**
character of evidence, **13:9**
credibility of witnesses, **11:45, 13:10**
involuntary dismissals, **13:11, 13:12**
weight of evidence, **13:9**

Disbursement of funds for jury costs, **3:10**

Discharge of juror or jury
alternate jurors, **13:70**
mistrial, **11:71**

Discretion of court to disqualify, who may serve as juror, **3:21**

Discretion of judge, evidence taken into deliberation room, **13:75**

Drawing petit jury venire, **3:32 et seq.**

Duty to attend, petit jury venire, **3:38**

Evidence
burden of proof, challenges to general or petit jury venire, **3:43**

Examples of juror misconduct, **2:97 et seq.**

INDEX

JURY AND JURY TRIAL—Cont'd

- Exception of recorded recollections, evidence taken into deliberation room, **13:77**
- Excusal, petit jury venire, **3:34, 3:35**
- Exemptions
 - who may serve as juror, **3:23 et seq.**
- Exhibits
 - copy for jurors, **9:12**
 - examination of exhibits by jury, general rules governing admission of demonstrative evidence, **9:25**
- Exposure to case through media, example of juror misconduct, **2:101**
- Fair cross-section requirement, **3:41**
- Felonies, who may serve as juror, **3:20**
- Final stages of trial and entry of judgment, **13:1 et seq.**
- Final trial preparation and motions
 - deposit or cost bond prerequisite to placing case on trial docket, **1:4 et seq.**
 - instructions to jury
 - generally, **1:87**
 - perfecting right to jury trial, **1:3**
 - scheduling
 - deposit or cost bond prerequisite to placing case on trial docket, **1:4 et seq.**
 - perfecting right to jury trial, **1:3**
- Impermissible factors, who may serve as juror, **3:22**
- Initial procedures
 - generally, **3:1 et seq.**
 - advisory juries, **3:5**
 - age, qualification to serve as juror, **3:15**
 - bonds, jury bond and cost deposits, **3:6 et seq.**
 - burden of proof, challenges to general or petit jury venire, **3:43**
 - cash deposit in lieu of bond, **3:8**
 - central jury pools, **3:30 et seq.**
 - challenges to general or petit jury venire as a whole, grounds

JURY AND JURY TRIAL—Cont'd

- Initial procedures—Cont'd
 - for, **3:40 to 3:43**
 - citizenship, qualification to serve as juror, **3:14**
 - compensation of jurors
 - generally, **3:44**
 - Orleans Parish, **3:45**
 - composition of jury commission, selecting and summoning prospective jurors, **3:27 et seq.**
 - consent, trial by, **3:4**
 - costs, jury bond and cost deposits, **3:6 et seq.**
 - deafness, qualification to serve as juror, **3:18, 3:19**
 - demand for jury trial prior to trial, **3:3**
 - deposits, jury bond and cost deposits, **3:6 et seq.**
 - development of general venire, **3:29**
 - disbursement of funds for jury costs, **3:10**
 - discretion of court to disqualify, who may serve as juror, **3:21**
 - drawing petit jury venire, **3:32 et seq.**
 - duty to attend, petit jury venire, **3:38**
 - evidence
 - burden of proof, challenges to general or petit jury venire, **3:43**
 - excusal, petit jury venire, **3:34, 3:35**
 - exemptions
 - who may serve as juror, **3:23 et seq.**
 - fair cross-section requirement, **3:41**
 - felonies, who may serve as juror, **3:20**
 - impermissible factors, who may serve as juror, **3:22**
 - interpreter for the deaf, qualification to serve as juror, **3:19**

JURY AND JURY TRIAL—Cont'd

Initial procedures—Cont'd

- jury commissions, selecting and summoning prospective jurors, **3:26 et seq.**
- language, qualification to serve as juror, **3:16**
- local rules, jury bond and cost deposits, **3:12**
- mental infirmity, qualification to serve as juror, **3:17**
- multiparish judicial districts, jury service in, **3:36**
- one day/one trial jury system, **3:31 et seq.**
- Orleans Parish
 - compensation of jurors, **3:45**
 - deposits, jury bond and cost deposits, **3:11**
 - petit jury, **3:39**
 - tales jurors, **3:39**
- party making deposit, jury bond and cost deposits, **3:9**
- penalties for failure to attend, petit jury venire, **3:38**
- petit jury
 - burden of proof, challenges to general or petit jury venire, **3:43**
 - challenges to general or petit jury venire as a whole, grounds for, **3:40 to 3:43**
 - Orleans Parish, **3:39**
 - time for challenges to general or petit jury venire, **3:42**
- physical infirmity, qualification to serve as juror, **3:17, 3:18**
- present exclusions, who may serve as juror, **3:25**
- prospective jurors, summoning of, **3:26 et seq.**
- qualification
 - generally, **3:13 et seq.**
 - service as juror, **3:13 et seq.**
- residence, qualification to serve as juror, **3:14**
- right to trial by jury, **3:1, 3:2**
- Rule prior to 1994, who may serve as juror, **3:24**

JURY AND JURY TRIAL—Cont'd

Initial procedures—Cont'd

- selection of jurors
 - generally, **3:26 et seq.**
 - allocation of peremptories among multiple parties, **3:81**
- alternate jurors
 - examination of jurors, **3:54**
 - number of, **3:48 et seq.**
 - peremptory challenges, number of, **3:82**
 - voir dire, **3:54**
- appellate review, **3:78**
- attorneys
 - challenge for cause, relationship to counsel as, **3:72**
 - examination of jurors by, **3:58**
 - objectives of counsel voir dire, **3:60 to 3:64**
- Batson challenges, **3:87 to 3:89**
- bias as grounds, challenges for cause, **3:69 to 3:71**
- challenges for cause
 - generally, **3:66 et seq.**
 - attorneys, relationship to party or counsel, **3:72**
 - bias as grounds, **3:69 to 3:71**
 - constitutional issues
 - generally, **3:75 et seq.**
 - number of challenges, **3:76**
 - time for challenge, **3:77**
 - Fifth Amendment privilege, assertion of, **3:74**
 - grounds, **3:67 et seq.**
 - lack of qualifications as grounds, **3:68**
 - number of challenges, constitutional issues, **3:76**
 - parties, relationship to party or counsel, **3:72**
 - prior jury service on sale or related case, **3:73**
 - qualification, lack of qualifications as grounds, **3:68**
 - relationship to party or counsel, **3:72**

INDEX

JURY AND JURY TRIAL—Cont'd

Initial procedures—Cont'd
selection of jurors—Cont'd
challenges for cause—Cont'd
time for challenge,
constitutional issues,
3:77
conduct of examination, **3:56**
constitutional issues
challenges for cause
generally, **3:75 et seq.**
number of challenges, **3:76**
time for challenge, **3:77**
number of challenges for
cause, **3:76**
time for challenge for cause,
3:77
court, examination of jurors by,
3:57
discharge of alternate jurors,
3:51
examination of jurors
generally, **3:53 et seq.**
alternate jurors, **3:54**
attorneys, examination by,
3:58
conduct of examination, **3:56**
court, examination by, **3:57**
general areas of inquiry, **3:65**
objectives of counsel voir
dire, **3:60 to 3:64**
scope of, **3:59 et seq.**
swearing of prospective
jurors, **3:55**
Fifth Amendment privilege,
assertion of as challenge
for cause, **3:74**
general areas of inquiry, exami-
nation of jurors, **3:65**
grounds for challenges for
cause, **3:67 et seq.**
jury commissions, selecting and
summoning prospective
jurors, **3:26 et seq.**
jury consultants, **3:90**
lack of qualifications as grounds
for challenge for cause,
3:68

JURY AND JURY TRIAL—Cont'd

Initial procedures—Cont'd
selection of jurors—Cont'd
method of peremptory chal-
lenges, **3:85, 3:86**
numbers
challenges, number of
constitutional issues, chal-
lenges for cause, **3:76**
peremptory challenges,
3:80 et seq.
constitutional issues, chal-
lenges for cause, **3:76**
jurors, number of, **3:46 et
seq.**
peremptory challenges, **3:80
et seq.**
objectives of counsel voir dire,
3:60 to 3:64
parties, relationship to party or
counsel as grounds for
challenge for cause, **3:72**
peremptory challenges
generally, **3:79 et seq.**
allocation of peremptories
among multiple parties,
3:81
alternate jurors, number of
challenges, **3:82**
method of challenge, **3:85,
3:86**
number of challenges, **3:80 et
seq.**
side, what constitutes, **3:83**
time of challenge, **3:84**
prior jury service on sale or
related case, challenges for
cause, **3:73**
qualification, lack of qualifica-
tions as grounds for chal-
lenge for cause, **3:68**
relationship to party or counsel
as challenge for cause, **3:72**
scope of examination of jurors,
3:59 et seq.
side, what constitutes, **3:83**
summoning prospective jurors,
3:26 et seq.

JURY AND JURY TRIAL—Cont'd

Initial procedures—Cont'd
 selection of jurors—Cont'd
 swearing of prospective jurors, **3:55**
 time
 constitutional issues, time for challenges for cause, **3:77**
 peremptory challenges, **3:84**
 verdict, number of jurors required for, **3:47**
 voir dire
 generally, **3:53 et seq.**
 alternate jurors, **3:54**
 attorneys, examination by, **3:58**
 conduct of examination, **3:56**
 court, examination by, **3:57**
 final trial preparation and motions, **1:84**
 general areas of inquiry, **3:65**
 objectives of counsel voir dire, **3:60 to 3:64**
 sample voir dire, **3:91, 3:92**
 scope of, **3:59 et seq.**
 swearing of prospective jurors, **3:55**
 service as juror, qualification for, **3:13 et seq.**
 special or advisory juries, **3:5**
 summoning
 jury commissions, selecting and summoning prospective jurors, **3:26 et seq.**
 prospective jurors, **3:26 et seq.**
 venire, **3:33 et seq.**
 tales jurors
 generally, **3:37 et seq.**
 Orleans Parish, **3:39**
 time
 challenges to general or petit jury venire, **3:42**
 venire
 generally, **3:28 et seq.**
 summoning, **3:33 et seq.**
 Instructions to jury
 generally, **2:30, 13:13 to 13:51**

JURY AND JURY TRIAL—Cont'd

Instructions to jury—Cont'd
 for detailed treatment see index
 heading INSTRUCTIONS TO JURY
 Interpreter for the deaf, qualification to serve as juror, **3:19**
 Involuntary dismissals, **13:11, 13:12**
 Irregularities in verdict procedure, **13:88**
 Issues of jury tries, limitations on jury trials, **2:49**
 Judges
 comments by, **13:2 et seq.**
 conduct, ruling on admissibility of evidence, **2:54 to 2:56**
 discretion of judge, evidence taken into deliberation room, **13:75**
 Judicial notice
 hearing of jury, request that court take judicial notice out of, **10:10**
 instructions to jury, **10:13**
 Jury commissions, selecting and summoning prospective jurors, **3:26 et seq.**
 Language, qualification to serve as juror, **3:16**
 Limitations on jury trials, **2:45 et seq.**
 Local rules, jury bond and cost deposits, **3:12**
 Media, exposure to case through media as example of juror misconduct, **2:101**
 Mental infirmity, qualification to serve as juror, **3:17**
 Misconduct of jury, **11:75, 13:90**
 Mistrial motion, procedure for dealing with juror misconduct, **2:105**
 Motion for mistrial, procedure for dealing with juror misconduct, **2:105**
 Motions
 deadlocked jury, mistrial motion, **11:73**
 misconduct of jury, mistrial motion, **11:75**
 strike jury demand, **3:94**
 withdraw trial by jury, **3:94**

INDEX

JURY AND JURY TRIAL—Cont'd

- Multiparish judicial districts, jury service in, **3:36**
- New trial
 - effect of written notice on, **13:106**
 - misconduct by jury, **13:90, 14:14**
- Notetaking as example of juror misconduct, **2:100**
- Number of jurors
 - generally, **13:69 et seq.**
 - alternate jurors, **13:69 et seq.**
 - deliberations, effect of alternate juror's presence during, **13:71**
 - discharge of alternate jurors, **13:70**
 - verdict requirements, **13:84**
- Objections
 - juror misconduct, procedure for dealing with, **2:104**
 - questions by jury, **13:82**
 - relevance, comment by judge, **13:4**
- One day/one trial jury system, **3:31 et seq.**
- Orleans Parish
 - compensation of jurors, **3:45**
 - deposits, jury bond and cost deposits, **3:11**
 - petit jury, **3:39**
 - tales jurors, **3:39**
- Parties, contact with parties as example of juror misconduct, **2:98**
- Party making deposit, jury bond and cost deposits, **3:9**
- Penalties for failure to attend, petit jury venire, **3:38**
- Petit jury
 - burden of proof, challenges to general or petit jury venire, **3:43**
 - challenges to general or petit jury venire as a whole, grounds for, **3:40 to 3:43**
 - Orleans Parish, **3:39**
 - time for challenges to general or petit jury venire, **3:42**
- Physical infirmity, qualification to serve as juror, **3:17, 3:18**
- Polling of jury, verdict, **13:86 et seq.**
- Present exclusions, who may serve as juror, **3:25**

JURY AND JURY TRIAL—Cont'd

- Procedure for dealing with juror misconduct, **2:103 et seq.**
- Prospective jurors, summoning of, **3:26 et seq.**
- Province of judge and jury, **13:1 et seq.**
- Qualification
 - generally, **3:13 et seq.**
 - service as juror, **3:13 et seq.**
- Questions by jury, **13:81, 13:82**
- Real and demonstrative evidence
 - copy for jurors, **9:12**
 - examination of exhibits by jury, general rules governing admission of demonstrative evidence, **9:25**
- Recorded recollections, evidence taken into jury room, **13:77**
- Recorded recollections excepted, evidence taken into deliberation room, **13:77**
- Residence, qualification to serve as juror, **3:14**
- Return of verdict, **13:84 et seq.**
- Review of evidence by jury, request for, **13:78, 13:79**
- Right to jury trial, **3:1, 3:2, 13:6, 13:7**
- Rule prior to 1994, who may serve as juror, **3:24**
- Selection of foreperson, **13:72**
- Selection of jurors
 - generally, **3:26 et seq.**
 - allocation of peremptories among multiple parties, **3:81**
 - alternate jurors
 - examination of jurors, **3:54**
 - number of, **3:48 et seq.**
 - peremptory challenges, number of, **3:82**
 - voir dire, **3:54**
 - appellate review, **3:78**
 - attorneys
 - challenge for cause, relationship to counsel as, **3:72**
 - examination of jurors by, **3:58**
 - objectives of counsel voir dire, **3:60 to 3:64**

JURY AND JURY TRIAL—Cont'd

Selection of jurors—Cont'd
 Batson challenges, **3:87 to 3:89**
 bias as grounds, challenges for cause, **3:69 to 3:71**
 challenges for cause
 generally, **3:66 et seq.**
 attorneys, relationship to party or counsel, **3:72**
 bias as grounds, **3:69 to 3:71**
 constitutional issues
 generally, **3:75 et seq.**
 number of challenges, **3:76**
 time for challenge, **3:77**
 Fifth Amendment privilege, assertion of, **3:74**
 grounds, **3:67 et seq.**
 lack of qualifications as grounds, **3:68**
 number of challenges, constitutional issues, **3:76**
 parties, relationship to party or counsel, **3:72**
 prior jury service on sale or related case, **3:73**
 qualification, lack of qualifications as grounds, **3:68**
 relationship to party or counsel, **3:72**
 time for challenge, constitutional issues, **3:77**
 conduct of examination, **3:56**
 constitutional issues
 challenges for cause
 generally, **3:75 et seq.**
 number of challenges, **3:76**
 time for challenge, **3:77**
 number of challenges for cause, **3:76**
 time for challenge for cause, **3:77**
 court, examination of jurors by, **3:57**
 discharge of alternate jurors, **3:51**
 examination of jurors
 generally, **3:53 et seq.**
 alternate jurors, **3:54**
 attorneys, examination by, **3:58**
 conduct of examination, **3:56**

JURY AND JURY TRIAL—Cont'd

Selection of jurors—Cont'd
 examination of jurors—Cont'd
 court, examination by, **3:57**
 general areas of inquiry, **3:65**
 objectives of counsel voir dire, **3:60 to 3:64**
 scope of, **3:59 et seq.**
 swearing of prospective jurors, **3:55**
 Fifth Amendment privilege, assertion of as challenge for cause, **3:74**
 general areas of inquiry, examination of jurors, **3:65**
 grounds for challenges for cause, **3:67 et seq.**
 jury commissions, selecting and summoning prospective jurors, **3:26 et seq.**
 jury consultants, **3:90**
 lack of qualifications as grounds for challenge for cause, **3:68**
 method of peremptory challenges, **3:85, 3:86**
 numbers
 challenges, number of
 constitutional issues, challenges for cause, **3:76**
 peremptory challenges, **3:80 et seq.**
 constitutional issues, challenges for cause, **3:76**
 jurors, number of, **3:46 et seq.**
 peremptory challenges, **3:80 et seq.**
 objectives of counsel voir dire, **3:60 to 3:64**
 parties, relationship to party or counsel as grounds for challenge for cause, **3:72**
 peremptory challenges
 generally, **3:79 et seq.**
 allocation of peremptories among multiple parties, **3:81**
 alternate jurors, number of challenges, **3:82**
 Batson challenges, **3:87 to 3:89**

INDEX

JURY AND JURY TRIAL—Cont'd

Selection of jurors—Cont'd
peremptory challenges—Cont'd
method of challenge, **3:85, 3:86**
number of challenges, **3:80 et seq.**
side, what constitutes, **3:83**
time of challenge, **3:84**
prior jury service on sale or related case, challenges for cause, **3:73**
qualification, lack of qualifications as grounds for challenge for cause, **3:68**
relationship to party or counsel as challenge for cause, **3:72**
scope of examination of jurors, **3:59 et seq.**
side, what constitutes, **3:83**
summoning prospective jurors, **3:26 et seq.**
swearing of prospective jurors, **3:55**
time
constitutional issues, time for challenges for cause, **3:77**
peremptory challenges, **3:84**
verdict, number of jurors required for, **3:47**
voir dire
generally, **3:53 et seq.**
alternate jurors, **3:54**
attorneys, examination by, **3:58**
conduct of examination, **3:56**
court, examination by, **3:57**
final trial preparation and motions, **1:84**
general areas of inquiry, **3:65**
objectives of counsel voir dire, **3:60 to 3:64**
sample voir dire, **3:91, 3:92**
scope of, **3:59 et seq.**
swearing of prospective jurors, **3:55**
Service as juror, qualification for, **3:13 et seq.**
Special or advisory juries, **3:5**
State as defendant, limitations on jury trials, **2:47**

JURY AND JURY TRIAL—Cont'd

Statutes limiting right to jury trial, **13:7**
Strike jury demand, motion to, **3:95**
Summoning
jury commissions, selecting and summoning prospective jurors, **3:26 et seq.**
prospective jurors, **3:26 et seq.**
venire, **3:33 et seq.**
Tales jurors
generally, **3:37 et seq.**
Orleans Parish, **3:39**
Time
challenges to general or petit jury venire, **3:42**
Timely filing of request for jury trial, limitations on jury trials, **2:48**
Venire
generally, **3:28 et seq.**
summoning, **3:33 et seq.**
Verdicts
answers to interrogatories, **13:55**
final trial preparation and motions, verdict form, **1:76**
forms, **13:52 et seq.**
general verdict jury form with written interrogatories, **13:145**
interrogatories, **13:53 et seq.**
irregularities in procedure, **13:88**
judge's comments, effect of, **13:3**
number of jurors required for verdict, **13:84**
objections to, **13:59**
personal injury cases, special verdicts, **13:58**
polling of jury, **13:86 et seq.**
return of verdict, **13:84 et seq.**
special verdict, **13:56 et seq., 13:155, 13:156**
substantive law, **13:60**
Voir dire. Selection of jurors, above
Weight of evidence, directed verdicts, **13:9**
Withdraw trial by jury, motion to, **3:94**

JURY AND JURY TRIAL—Cont'd

Witnesses, contact with witnesses as example of juror misconduct, **2:99**

JURY COMMISSIONS

Jury and jury trial, selecting and summoning prospective jurors, **3:26 et seq.**

JURY CONSULTANTS

Selection of jurors, **3:90**

JURY ROOM EXCLUSION

Hearsay, recorded recollection, **8:58**

JUVENILES

Evidence of similar crimes, wrongs, or acts in cruelty against juveniles, **5:43**

LANGUAGE

Jury and jury trial, qualification to serve as juror, **3:16**

LAWYER

Defined, **5:103**

LAY TERMS

Closing argument, structuring argument in lay terms, **12:25 et seq.**

LEADING QUESTIONS

Cross-examination, **6:144 et seq.**
Direct examination, **6:42 et seq.**

LEARNED TREATISES

Hearsay, **8:91, 8:92**

LEGAL RESEARCH

Final trial preparation and motions, **1:65**
Judge conducting legal research, **2:74**

LETTERS

Final trial preparation and motions, settlement letters, **1:66**

LIABILITY INSURANCE

Exclusion of relevant evidence, **5:82**

LIBERAL POLICY

Motions, amendment of pleadings to conform with evidence, **11:61**

LIMITATIONS OR RESTRICTIONS

Admissibility of evidence, **5:32 et seq.**

Final trial preparation and motions, restrictions on subpoenas, **1:34 et seq.**

Instructions to jury, limiting number of, **13:19**

Jury trials, **2:45 et seq.**

New trial
judge to determine motion, **14:29**
nullity of judgment, action of, **14:77**

Witnesses and testimony
attorneys, limitation on lawyer being both advocate and witness, **6:20**
cross-examination, **6:139**
impeaching and rehabilitating witness, attacking credibility by character evidence, **6:196 et seq.**

LISTS

Exhibit list, physical organization of file, **1:69**

Final trial preparation and motions
exhibit list, physical organization of file, **1:69**
witness list, **1:70**

Witness list, **1:70**

LOCAL ORDINANCES

Judicial notice, **10:18**

LOCAL RULES AND CUSTOMS

Exhibits, real and demonstrative evidence, **9:9**

Jury and jury trial, jury bond and cost deposits, **3:12**

Real and demonstrative evidence, **9:9**

LONG ARM STATUTES

Final trial preparation and motions, service of process or papers, **1:46, 1:48**

LOUISIANA CODE OF EVIDENCE

Generally, **5:22**

Admissibility of evidence, **2:55**

INDEX

LOUISIANA REGISTER

Judicial notice, rules published in Louisiana Register, **10:28**

MARITAL STATUS OR RIGHTS

Defined, **5:158**

MARITIME LAW

Judicial notice, **10:33**

MARKET REPORTS

Hearsay, **8:90**

MARKS AND MARKINGS

Exhibits, general rules governing admission of demonstrative evidence, **9:19**

Real and demonstrative evidence, marking of exhibits, **9:19**

MARRIAGE

Extramarital affairs, argument regarding, **6:231, 6:232**

MARRIAGE CERTIFICATES

Hearsay, personal or family history records, **8:82**

MATERIAL FACTS

Attorney making false statements of, **2:82**

MATRIMONIAL RIGHTS OR STATUS

Privileged communications between persons and religious authorities relating to, **5:158 et seq.**

MEDIA

Exposure to case through media as example of juror misconduct, **2:101**

Press, exclusion of, **2:4**

MEDICAL EXPENSE PAYMENTS

Exclusion of relevant evidence of, **5:79, 5:80**

MEDICAL MALPRACTICE

Burden of proof, **5:5, 5:6**

Entry of judgment, **13:113**

Instructions to jury, **13:165**

Instructions to jury, **13:46, 13:47**

Interrogatories, **13:150**

MEDICAL MALPRACTICE

—Cont'd

Judgment notwithstanding judgment, **14:40**

Patient and health care provider privilege, **5:139**

Special interrogatories, **13:67, 13:68**

MEDICAL RECORDS

Generally, **9:76**

Authorized release of, **5:140**

Documentary evidence, **9:76**

Exhibits, documentary evidence, **9:76**

Final trial preparation and motions, subpoena medical records of in lieu of testimony of physician, **1:52**

Real and demonstrative evidence, **9:76**

MEDICAL TESTIMONY

Motion in limine/ Daubert motion to exclude, **1:92**

MEDICAL TREATMENT OR DIAGNOSIS

Hearsay, **8:52 to 8:54**

MEMORANDA

Final trial preparation and motions, pretrial memoranda, **1:75**

Inflammatory testimony, memorandums in support of and opposing, **7:133**

Support, judgment notwithstanding the verdict, motion for partial new trial, **14:95**

MENTAL CONDITION

Hearsay, existing condition, **8:46 et seq.**

Jury and jury trial, qualification to serve as juror, **3:17**

MISCONDUCT

Jury misconduct, mistrial motion, **11:75**

Motion for mistrial, misconduct of judge, jury, or parties, **11:75**

MISLEADING JURY

Exclusion of relevant evidence, **5:49**

MISTRIAL

- Attorney's improper questioning or statements, **11:76**
- Deadlocked jury, **11:73**
- Ex parte communications, **11:77**
- Guidelines, **11:70, 11:80**
- Instructions or admonition, misconduct curable by, **11:78**
- Judge's misconduct, **11:75**
- Jury
 - deadlocked jury, **11:73**
 - discharge of juror or jury, **11:71**
 - misconduct, **11:75, 11:78**
- Misconduct of judge, jury, or parties, **11:75**
- Motions
 - generally, **11:68 et seq.**
 - attorney's improper questioning or statements, **11:76**
 - deadlocked jury, **11:73**
 - ex parte communications, **11:77**
 - guidelines, **11:70, 11:80**
 - judge's misconduct, **11:75**
 - jury
 - deadlocked jury, **11:73**
 - discharge of juror or jury, **11:71**
 - misconduct, **2:105, 11:75**
 - misconduct of judge, jury, or parties, **2:105, 11:75**
 - parties' misconduct, **11:75**
 - policy considerations, **11:81**
 - Parties' misconduct, **11:75**

MITIGATION

- Summary contempt, **2:127**

MODELS

- Exhibits, real and demonstrative evidence, **9:47**
- Real and demonstrative evidence, **9:47**

MORTGAGES

- Judicial mortgage, **2:42 et seq.**

MOTIONS

- Generally, **11:1 et seq.**
- Amendment of judgment, **14:91**
- Amendment of pleadings to conform with evidence, **11:57 et seq.**

MOTIONS—Cont'd

- Appearance failure, dismissal motion for, **11:12**
- Attorney's improper questioning or statements, mistrial for, **11:76**
- Close of evidence, directed verdict, **11:48**
- Consent, amendment of pleadings to conform with evidence, **11:58**
- Contents, **11:5**
- Counterclaims, dismissal motion after presentation of evidence, **11:28**
- Credibility, evaluation of, **11:45**
- Cross-claims, dismissal motion after presentation of evidence, **11:28**
- Deadlocked jury, mistrial, **11:73**
- Depositions, introduction of witness deposition at trial, **6:227**
- Directed verdict
 - generally, **11:41 et seq.**
 - appellate review, **11:56**
 - close of evidence, **11:48**
 - credibility, evaluation of, **11:45**
 - form, **11:83**
 - jury cases, **11:42**
 - time of motion, **11:46**
 - waiver, **11:49, 11:50**
- Dismissal
 - generally, **11:11 et seq.**
 - appearance failure, **11:12**
 - appellate review, **11:40**
 - counterclaims, motion after presentation of evidence, **11:28**
 - cross-claims, motion after presentation of evidence, **11:28**
 - form, **11:84 to 11:86**
 - multiple parties, motion after presentation of evidence, **11:24**
 - partial, **11:85**
 - prejudice, dismissal with or without, **11:13, 11:86**
 - presentation of evidence, motion after, **11:21 et seq.**
 - prior to presentation of evidence, **11:14 et seq.**
 - standard for granting, **11:23**

INDEX

MOTIONS—Cont'd

Dismissal—Cont'd

sua sponte dismissal, motion after presentation of evidence, **11:29**

third party claims, motion after presentation of evidence, **11:28**

time, motion after presentation of evidence, **11:30**

voluntary, **11:84**

waiver of right, motion after presentation of evidence, **11:25**

Exclusion of testimony, **6:229 to 6:233**

Guidelines, mistrial, **11:70, 11:80**

In limine

expert witnesses, **1:99, 7:130**

In limine, exclusion of testimony or witness, **1:90 to 1:92, 6:230 to 6:234**

Judge's misconduct, mistrial for, **11:75**

Judgment, amendment of pleadings to conform with evidence motion after, **11:66**

Judgment notwithstanding verdict, **14:94, 14:95**

Judicial notice, **10:52**

Jury and jury trial

deadlocked jury, mistrial motion, **11:73**

misconduct of jury, mistrial motion, **11:75**

strike jury demand, **3:95**

withdraw trial by jury, **3:94**

Jury cases, directed verdict, **11:42**

Liberal policy, amendment of pleadings to conform with evidence, **11:61**

In limine, take expert witness out of turn, **1:99**

Misconduct of judge, jury, or parties, mistrial motion for, **11:75**

Mistrial

generally, **11:68 et seq.**

attorney's improper questioning or statements, **11:76**

deadlocked jury, **11:73**

MOTIONS—Cont'd

Mistrial—Cont'd

ex parte communications, **11:77**

guidelines, **11:70, 11:80**

instructions or admonition, misconduct curable by, **11:78**

judge's misconduct, **11:75**

jury

deadlocked jury, **11:73**

discharge of juror or jury, **11:71**

misconduct, **2:105, 11:75**

misconduct of judge, jury, or parties, **2:105, 11:75**

parties' misconduct, **11:75**

Multiple parties, dismissal motion after presentation of evidence, **11:24**

New trial, **14:1 et seq., 14:91**

Objections, amendment of pleadings to conform with evidence, **11:59, 11:60, 11:62**

Oral motion, **11:4**

Partial dismissal, **11:85**

Parties' misconduct, mistrial motion, **11:75**

Post-judgment motions, **2:37**

Prejudice, dismissal with or without, **11:13, 11:86**

Presentation of evidence, dismissal motion after, **11:21 et seq.**

Prior to presentation of evidence, dismissal motion, **11:14 et seq.**

Prohibit allegations by defense in voir dire, forms, **3:96**

Strike jury demand, **3:95**

Striking evidence, motions directed to or testing sufficiency of evidence, **11:8**

Striking witnesses and portions of answer, **6:233**

Sua sponte, dismissal motion after presentation of evidence, **11:29**

Subpoena, motion to quash, **5:168**

Sufficiency of evidence, motions directed to or testing, **11:7 et seq.**

Supplementation of record, **11:38, 11:39**

MOTIONS—Cont'd

Third party claims, dismissal motion after presentation of evidence, **11:28**

Time

amendment of pleadings to conform with evidence, **11:65**

directed verdict motion, **11:46**

dismissal motion after presentation of evidence, **11:30**

sufficiency of evidence, motions directed to or testing, **11:9**

Usual order or elements of pretrial order, **2:8**

Voluntary dismissal, **11:84**

Waiver

directed verdict, **11:49, 11:50**

dismissal motion after presentation of evidence, **11:25**

Withdraw trial by jury, **3:94**

Writing, necessity for, **11:3**

MOTIVE

Exclusion of relevant evidence, **5:55**

MOTOR VEHICLES

Expert or opinion testimony. See index heading **EXPERT OR OPINION TESTIMONY**

Instructions to jury, alcohol-related vehicular accidents, **13:38**

Interrogatories, vehicular accident, **13:66, 13:149**

Uninsured motorist liability policy, burden of proof in enforcement of claim under, **5:10**

MOVABLE PROPERTY

Collection of judgment against, **2:43**

MULTIPARISH JUDICIAL DISTRICTS

Jury service in, **3:36**

MULTIPLE PARTIES

Dismissal motion after presentation of evidence, **11:24**

Motions, dismissal motion after presentation of evidence, **11:24**

MULTIPLE PARTIES AND MULTIPLE WITNESSES

Generally, **2:9**

NECESSITY

Exhibits, necessity of introduction of original, **9:68 et seq.**

Substitute expert witness, medical necessity personal injury case, **7:134**

NEGLIGENCE

Burden of proof in negligence claim against merchant by person lawfully on premises, **5:11**

Instructions to jury. See index heading **INSTRUCTIONS TO JURY**

Jury interrogatories, **13:148**

Placement of IV in connection with surgery, **13:157**

Verdict forms, special interrogatories, **13:65, 13:66**

NEGOTIATIONS

Exclusion of relevant evidence, **5:75 et seq.**

NEW HOME WARRANTY ACT

Interrogatories to jury, **13:147**

NEWS MEDIA

Defined, **5:145**

NEW TRIAL

Acquiescence, action of nullity of judgment, **14:76**

Admission of evidence, improper, **14:18**

Affidavits, **14:27**

Altering phraseology, judgment, **14:47**

Amendment of judgment, **14:45 et seq.**

Appeal

nullity of judgment, action of, **14:81 et seq.**

original judgment, effect on appeal of, **14:41**

Basis of motion, **14:3 et seq.**

Calculation errors, judgment, **14:48**

INDEX

NEW TRIAL—Cont'd

- Checklists
 - grounds for motion for new trial, **2:144**
 - requirements for motion for new trial, **14:84**
- Consent of party, remittitur or additur as alternative, **14:23**
- Damages issue as separable, remittitur or additur as alternative, **14:23**
- Discovery of new evidence, **14:7 et seq.**
- Discretionary grounds, **14:15 et seq.**
- Excessiveness, remittitur or additur as alternative, **14:22**
- Fed Rule Civ Proc 60(b) motion for relief from judgment, comparison to, **14:71**
- Forms, **14:89, 14:90, 14:92, 14:93, 14:95**
- Fraud, action of nullity of judgment, **14:64 to 14:70, 14:77**
- Hearing and argument, **14:28**
- Inadequacy, remittitur or additur as alternative, **14:22**
- Incompetent person not represented, action of nullity of judgment, **14:63**
- Instructions to jury, **14:17**
- Insufficient grounds, **14:19**
- JNOV (judgment notwithstanding verdict) distinguished, **14:6**
- Judgment
 - acquiescence, action of nullity of judgment, **14:76**
 - altering phraseology, **14:47**
 - amendment of judgment, **14:45 et seq.**
- appeal
 - nullity of judgment, action on, **14:81 et seq.**
 - original judgment, effect on appeal of, **14:41**
 - calculation errors, **14:48**
 - clearly contrary to law and evidence, **14:5**
 - Fed Rule Civ Proc 60(b) motion for relief from judgment,

NEW TRIAL—Cont'd

- Judgment—Cont'd
 - comparison to, **14:71**
 - fraud, action of nullity of judgment, **14:64 to 14:70, 14:77**
 - incompetent person not represented, action of nullity of judgment, **14:63**
 - JNOV (judgment notwithstanding verdict) distinguished, **14:6**
 - jurisdiction, action of nullity of judgment, **14:61, 14:62**
 - limitation period, action of nullity of judgment, **14:77**
 - notice
 - amendment, notice of, **14:52, 14:57**
 - nullity of judgment, action on, **14:67**
 - nullity of judgment, action of, **14:59 et seq.**
 - pending appeal, action of nullity of judgment, **14:81, 14:82**
 - sua sponte motion, amendment of judgment, **14:53**
 - subject matter jurisdiction, action of nullity of judgment, **14:62**
 - substantive vs. phraseology or calculation, **14:50**
 - time, action of nullity of judgment, **14:74, 14:75**
 - vices of form, action of nullity of judgment, **14:75**
- Judgment notwithstanding verdict (JNOV) distinguished, **14:6**
- Judgments, effect of written notice on new trial, **13:106**
- Jurisdiction, action of nullity of judgment, **14:61, 14:62**
- Jury misconduct, **14:14**
- Jury trial, **14:32**
- Limitation on time
 - judge to determine motion, **14:29**
 - nullity of judgment, action of, **14:77**
- Medical malpractice actions, **14:40**
- Motion for new trial
 - generally, **14:1 et seq.**
 - checklist, **2:144**

NEW TRIAL—Cont'd

- Motion for new trial—Cont'd
 - form, **14:89 to 14:93, 14:95**
 - scope of motion, **14:20**
- Newly discovered evidence, **14:7 et seq.**
- Notice of amendment, **14:52**
- Nullity of judgment, action of, **14:59 et seq.**
- Original judgment, effect on appeal of, **14:41**
- Partial new trial, motion, **14:93**
- Pending appeal, action of nullity of judgment, **14:81, 14:82**
- Peremptory grounds, basis for motion for new trial, **14:4**
- Phraseology or calculation of judgment, substantive vs., **14:50**
- Procedure in new trial, **14:31 et seq.**
- Remittitur or additur, **13:140 to 13:143, 14:21 to 14:24, 14:90**
- Scope of motion, **14:20**
- Standard in granting or denying motion for new trial, **14:2**
- Sua sponte motion, amendment of judgment, **14:53**
- Subject matter jurisdiction, action of nullity of judgment, **14:62**
- Substantive vs. phraseology or calculation of judgment, **14:50**
- Time
 - filing motion, **14:26**
 - limitation on time for judge to determine motion, **14:29**
 - nullity of judgment, action of, **14:74, 14:75**
- Vices of form, action of nullity of judgment, **14:75**

NORMAL ORDER OF TRIAL

- Generally, **2:12 et seq.**

NOTETAKING

- Juror misconduct, **2:100**

NOTICE OR KNOWLEDGE

- Closing argument, knowledge of jury, **12:43 et seq.**
- Exclusion of relevant evidence, **5:60**

NOTICE OR KNOWLEDGE**—Cont'd**

- Final trial preparation and motions, notice of trial governed by local rules, **1:9**
- Judgments, notice of signing judgment, **13:104 et seq.**
- Judicial notice
 - generally, **10:1 et seq.**
 - for detailed treatment see index heading JUDICIAL NOTICE
- New trial, notice of amendment, **14:52**
- Request for written notice, form, **13:154**
- Trial, notice of, **2:10, 2:11**
- Witnesses and testimony
 - direct examination, knowledge of witness, **6:86**
 - expert deposition, notice to use, **6:104**

NULLITY OF JUDGMENT

- New trial, **14:59 et seq.**
- Petition for nullity, form, **14:88**

OATH OR AFFIRMATION

- Competency to testify, **6:36 et seq.**
- Contempt, failure to be sworn or to testify as act constituting contempt, **2:117**
- Direct examination, **6:51**

OBJECTIONS

- Amendment of pleadings to conform with evidence, **11:59, 11:60, 11:62**
- Anticipation of objections before trial, **6:67**
- Avoiding improper reaction, dealing with objections, **6:66**
- Basis for objection requested, dealing with objections, **6:69**
- Bench conference requested, dealing with objections, **6:68**
- Closing argument, **12:80, 12:91**
- Dealing with objections, **6:65 et seq.**
- Depositions, **6:105**
- Direct examination
 - anticipation of objections before trial, **6:67**

INDEX

OBJECTIONS—Cont'd

Direct examination—Cont'd

- avoiding improper reaction, dealing with objections, **6:66**
- basis for objection requested, dealing with objections, **6:69**
- bench conference requested, dealing with objections, **6:68**
- dealing with objections, **6:65 et seq.**
- parol evidence objection waived, competency as prerequisite to testifying, **6:28**
- preparation of witness for objections, dealing with objections, **6:70**

Judge, objections to calling and interrogation of witness by, **6:11**

Juror misconduct, procedure for dealing with, **2:104**

Jury questions, **13:82**

Motions

- amendment of pleadings to conform with evidence, **11:59, 11:60, 11:62**

Opening statement, objections to. See index heading **OPENING STATEMENT**

Parol evidence objection waived, competency as prerequisite to testifying, **6:28**

Preparation of witness for objections, dealing with objections, **6:70**

Purpose, **5:166**

Real and demonstrative evidence, admission of exhibits, **9:23**

Witnesses and testimony

- anticipation of objections before trial, **6:67**
- avoiding improper reaction, dealing with objections, **6:66**
- basis for objection requested, dealing with objections, **6:69**
- bench conference requested, dealing with objections, **6:68**
- dealing with objections, **6:65 et seq.**
- depositions, **6:105**
- direct examination
 - anticipation of objections before trial, **6:67**

OBJECTIONS—Cont'd

Witnesses and testimony—Cont'd

- direct examination—Cont'd
 - avoiding improper reaction, dealing with objections, **6:66**
 - basis for objection requested, dealing with objections, **6:69**
 - bench conference requested, dealing with objections, **6:68**
 - dealing with objections, **6:65 et seq.**
 - parol evidence objection waived, competency as prerequisite to testifying, **6:28**
 - preparation of witness for objections, dealing with objections, **6:70**
- judge, objections to calling and interrogation of witness by, **6:11**
- parol evidence objection waived, competency as prerequisite to testifying, **6:28**
- preparation of witness for objections, dealing with objections, **6:70**

OFFICIAL RECORDS OR DOCUMENTS

- Exhibits, self-authentication, **9:61**
- Real and demonstrative evidence, self-authentication, **9:61**
- Self-authentication, **9:61**

ONE DAY/ONE TRIAL

- Jury system, **3:31 et seq.**

OPEN COURT

- Generally, **2:1**
- Good cause, **2:3**
- Sealed records, **2:2**

OPENING STATEMENT

- Generally, **4:1 et seq.**
- Additional parties, sequence for making opening statement, **4:23 et seq.**

OPENING STATEMENT—Cont'd

- Artificial rules avoided, presenting opening statement, **4:48**
- Beginning of story in jury trials, significance of opening statement, **4:15**
- Beginning opening statement, **4:35, 4:36**
- Blackboards, presenting opening statement, **4:42**
- Checklists
 - contents, **4:73**
 - objecting to opening statement, grounds for, **4:74**
- Closing argument, reviewing opening statements in preparation for, **12:32**
- Confidence shown, beginning opening statement, **4:37**
- Content of opening statement
 - court's control, **4:57, 4:58**
 - cultural deprivation, limitations on content, **4:66**
 - economic deprivation, limitations on content, **4:66**
 - evidence, establishment of, **4:60 et seq.**
 - Golden Rule, limitations on content, **4:67**
 - insurance coverage, limitations on content, **4:65**
 - limitations on content, **4:63 et seq.**
 - promised evidence, effect of not presenting, **4:62**
 - racial deprivation, limitations on content, **4:66**
 - settlements, limitations on content, **4:64**
 - social deprivation, limitations on content, **4:66**
 - succinctness, **4:55, 4:56**
- Contrasting purpose of statement and argument, **4:5**
- Control of court over content of opening statement, **4:57, 4:58**
- Conversational distance maintained, presenting opening statement, **4:44**

OPENING STATEMENT—Cont'd

- Courtroom, practice delivering opening statement in, **4:32, 4:33**
- Cross-claims, sequence for making opening statement, **4:25**
- Cultural deprivation, limitations on content of opening statement, **4:66**
- Delivering opening statement, **4:26 et seq.**
- Demonstrative aids, presenting opening statement, **4:43**
- Discretion of trial court in controlling counsel's argument, **4:6**
- Dismissal of opening statement, **4:72**
- Distractions, presenting opening statement, **4:49 et seq.**
- Division of time among parties, sequence for making opening statement, **4:24**
- Duration, presenting opening statement, **4:52**
- Duty to make opening statement, **4:19, 4:20**
- Economic deprivation, limitations on content of opening statement, **4:66**
- End of story in jury trials, significance of opening statement, **4:17**
- Evidence, establishment of in opening statement, **4:60 et seq.**
- Excuse for not practicing, delivering opening statement, **4:34**
- Exhibits, use of exhibits from visiting scene of event, **9:51**
- Expression as natural, presenting opening statement, **4:47**
- Eye contact, presenting opening statement, **4:30, 4:46 et seq.**
- Facts of case in jury trials, significance of opening statement, **4:14 et seq.**
- Final trial preparation and motions, **1:85**
- Golden Rule, limitations on content of opening statement, **4:67**
- Hand gestures, delivering opening statement, **4:31**

INDEX

OPENING STATEMENT—Cont'd

- Harassment of counsel delivering opening statement, **4:53**
- Influencing outcome of case, **4:9, 4:10**
- Instructions to jury, objections to opening statement, **4:70**
- Insurance coverage, limitations on content of opening statement, **4:65**
- Interruption of counsel delivering opening statement, **4:53**
- Introduction of persons in jury trials, significance of opening statement, **4:13**
- Jury trials
 - beginning of story in jury trials, significance of opening statement, **4:15**
 - end of story in jury trials, significance of opening statement, **4:17**
 - facts of case in jury trials, significance of opening statement, **4:14 et seq.**
 - instructions to jury, objections to opening statement, **4:70**
 - introduction of persons in jury trials, significance of opening statement, **4:13**
 - middle of story in jury trials, significance of opening statement, **4:16**
 - nonjury trials, significance of opening statement, **4:18**
 - objections to opening statement, instructions to jury, **4:70**
 - rapprochement with jury, establishment of, **4:8**
 - significance of opening statement, **4:12 et seq.**
- Lecterns, use in presenting opening statement, **4:41**
- Limitations on content of opening statement, **4:63 et seq.**
- Live audience, delivering opening statement to, **4:29**
- Manner of objecting to opening statement, **4:68, 4:69**

OPENING STATEMENT—Cont'd

- Microphones, practice delivering opening statement in courtroom, **4:33**
- Middle of story in jury trials, significance of opening statement, **4:16**
- Mistrial, objections to opening statement, **4:71**
- Movement to cover different jurors, presenting opening statement, **4:45**
- Multiple parties, sequence for making opening statement, **4:25**
- Nonjury trials, significance of opening statement, **4:18**
- Normal order of trial, **2:13 et seq.**
- Objections to opening statement
 - generally, **4:68 et seq.**
 - checklist, **4:74**
 - instructions to jury, **4:70**
 - manner of objecting, **4:68, 4:69**
 - mistrial, **4:71**
 - time to object, **4:68, 4:69**
 - untimely objections permitted, **4:69**
- Objectives, **4:1 et seq.**
- Outcome of case, influencing, **4:9, 4:10**
- Parties
 - additional parties, sequence for making opening statement, **4:23 et seq.**
 - division of time among parties, sequence for making opening statement, **4:24**
 - multiple parties, sequence for making opening statement, **4:25**
- Physical movement, presenting opening statement, **4:39 et seq.**
- Practicing opening statement, **4:27 et seq.**
- Presence in courtroom, presenting opening statement, **4:40**
- Presentment
 - generally, **4:19 et seq.**
 - additional parties, sequence for making opening statement, **4:23 et seq.**

OPENING STATEMENT—Cont'd

Presentment—Cont'd

- artificial rules avoided, presenting opening statement, **4:48**
- beginning opening statement, **4:35, 4:36**
- blackboards, presenting opening statement, **4:42**
- confidence shown, beginning opening statement, **4:37**
- conversational distance
 - maintained, presenting opening statement, **4:44**
- courtroom, practice delivering opening statement in, **4:32, 4:33**
- cross-claims, sequence for making opening statement, **4:25**
- delivering opening statement, **4:26 et seq.**
- demonstrative aids, presenting opening statement, **4:43**
- distractions, presenting opening statement, **4:49 et seq.**
- division of time among parties, sequence for making opening statement, **4:24**
- duration, presenting opening statement, **4:52**
- duty to make opening statement, **4:19, 4:20**
- excuse for not practicing, delivering opening statement, **4:34**
- expression as natural, presenting opening statement, **4:47**
- eye contact, presenting opening statement, **4:30, 4:46 et seq.**
- hand gestures, delivering opening statement, **4:31**
- harassment of counsel delivering opening statement, **4:53**
- interruption of counsel delivering opening statement, **4:53**
- lecterns, presenting opening statement, **4:41**
- live audience, delivering opening statement, **4:29**
- microphones, practice delivering opening statement in courtroom, **4:33**

OPENING STATEMENT—Cont'd

Presentment—Cont'd

- movement to cover different jurors, presenting opening statement, **4:45**
 - multiple parties, sequence for making opening statement, **4:25**
 - parties
 - additional parties, sequence for making opening statement, **4:23 et seq.**
 - division of time among parties, sequence for making opening statement, **4:24**
 - physical movement, **4:39 et seq.**
 - practicing opening statement, **4:27 et seq.**
 - presence in courtroom, presenting opening statement, **4:40**
 - recognizing transference phenomenon, presenting opening statement, **4:51**
 - reconvention demands, sequence for making opening statement, **4:25**
 - reservation of opening statement, **4:20**
 - respect for persons in court demonstrated, beginning opening statement, **4:36**
 - right to make opening statement, **4:19, 4:20**
 - sequence for making opening statement, **4:21 et seq.**
 - special circumstances, sequence for making opening statement, **4:22**
 - train of thought lost during delivery of opening statement, **4:54**
 - transference phenomenon, presenting opening statement, **4:50, 4:51**
 - waiver of opening statement, **4:20**
 - written notes, avoid reading from, **4:38**
- Primacy, purpose and significance of opening statement, **4:4**
- Promised evidence, effect of not presenting, **4:62**

INDEX

OPENING STATEMENT—Cont'd

- Purpose of, **4:1 et seq.**
- Racial deprivation, limitations on content of opening statement, **4:66**
- Rapport with jury, establishment of, **4:8**
- Real and demonstrative evidence, use of exhibits from visiting scene of event, **9:51**
- Recency, purpose and significance of opening statement, **4:4**
- Recognizing transference phenomenon, presenting opening statement, **4:51**
- Reconvention demands, sequence for making opening statement, **4:25**
- Reservation of opening statement, **4:20**
- Respect for persons in court demonstrated, beginning opening statement, **4:36**
- Right to make opening statement, **4:19, 4:20**
- Sequence for making opening statement, **4:21 et seq.**
- Settlements, limitations on content of opening statement, **4:64**
- Significance of, **4:1 et seq.**
- Social deprivation, limitations on content of opening statement, **4:66**
- Special circumstances, sequence for making opening statement, **4:22**
- Succinctness, content of opening statement, **4:55, 4:56**
- Time
 - duration, presenting opening statement, **4:52**
 - objections to opening statement, **4:68, 4:69**
- Train of thought lost during delivery of opening statement, **4:54**
- Transference phenomenon, presenting opening statement, **4:50, 4:51**
- Untimely objections to opening statement permitted, **4:69**
- Visual image, necessity of creating, **4:7**

OPENING STATEMENT—Cont'd

- Waiver of opening statement, **4:20**
- Weaknesses in case, dealing with, **4:10**
- Written notes, avoid reading from during presentment, **4:38**

OPINION TESTIMONY

- Generally, **7:1 et seq.**
- For detailed treatment see index heading EXPERT OR OPINION TESTIMONY

OPPORTUNITY

- Exclusion of relevant evidence, **5:56**

ORAL CONTRACTS

- Admissibility of evidence, **5:90**
- Instructions to jury, **13:163**

ORAL HEARING REQUEST

- Constructive contempt, **2:134**

ORAL MOTIONS

- Generally, **11:4**

ORDERS

- Constructive contempt, **2:136**
- Contempt
 - constructive contempt, **2:136**
 - court order, summary contempt, **2:128**
 - disobedience of court order as act constituting contempt, **2:118 to 2:120**
 - summary contempt, **2:128**
- Court order, summary contempt, **2:128**
- Depositions, introduction of witness deposition at trial, **6:228**
- Disobedience of court order as act constituting contempt, **2:118 to 2:120**
- Excluding testimony, **6:232**
- Extramarital affairs, argument regarding, **6:232**
- Final trial preparation. See index heading FINAL TRIAL PREPARATION AND MOTIONS
- Fraud, argument regarding, **6:232**
- Interpreter, request for, **6:235**
- Judicial notice, **10:52**

ORDERS—Cont'd

- Striking witnesses and answers, **6:234**
- Summary contempt, **2:128**
- Usual order or elements of pretrial order, **2:7, 2:8**
- Voluntary dismissal, order and motion for, **11:84**

ORDINANCES

- Judicial notice, **10:18, 10:29**

ORGANIZATION

- Final trial preparation and motions, organizing witness appearances, **1:73**
- Real and demonstrative evidence, **9:10 et seq.**

ORIGINAL

- Defined, **9:70**

ORIGINAL CERTIFICATES

- Hearsay, vital statistics, **8:80**

ORIGINAL JUDGMENT

- New trial, effect on appeal of original judgment, **14:41**

ORLEANS PARISH

- Compensation of jurors, **3:45**
- Deposits, jury bond and cost deposits, **3:11**
- Jury and jury trial
 - compensation of jurors, **3:45**
 - deposits, jury bond and cost deposits, **3:11**
 - petit jury, **3:39**
 - tales jurors, **3:39**
- Petit jury, **3:39**
- Tales jurors, **3:39**

PAROL CONTRACTS

- Admissibility of evidence, **5:90**
- Instructions to jury, **13:163**

PAROL EVIDENCE

- See index heading **EXTRINSIC EVIDENCE**

PARTIAL JUDGMENTS

- Generally, **13:108 et seq.**

PARTIES

- Contact with parties as example of juror misconduct, **2:98**
- Contempt, detention of party as act constituting, **2:123**
- Entitlement to continuances, examples, **1:29**
- Intervention petition by insurer, employment related injury, **2:146**
- Intervention petition by surviving family members, **2:145**
- Jury and jury trial, party making deposit, **3:9**
- Motion for mistrial, parties' misconduct, **11:75**
- Multiple parties, **2:9**

PATIENT

- Defined, **5:124**

PATIENT AND HEALTH CARE PROVIDER PRIVILEGE

- Generally, **5:122 et seq.**
- Authorized release of medical records, **5:140**
- Confidential communication defined, **5:131, 5:132**
- Definitions, **5:123 et seq.**
- Exceptions, **5:137, 5:138**
- Health care provider defined, **5:126**
- Health condition defined, **5:125**
- Medical malpractice, **5:139**
- Medical records, authorized release of, **5:140**
- Patient defined, **5:124**
- Physician defined, **5:127**
- Psychotherapist defined, **5:128**
- Records, authorized release of medical records, **5:140**
- Representative of a patient defined, **5:129**
- Waiver, **5:135, 5:136**

PAYMENTS

- Burden of proof in suit for unpaid wages, **5:12**
- Final trial preparation and motions, payment of witness fees by clerk

INDEX

PAYMENTS—Cont'd

- after appearance by witness, **1:39**
- Medical expenses, exclusion of relevant evidence of payment of, **5:79, 5:80**
- Settlement, exclusion of relevant evidence of amounts paid in, **5:75 et seq.**

PENALTIES

- Jury trial, penalties for failure to attend, **3:38**

PENDING MATTERS

- Depositions, admissions used in pending actions, **6:119**
- Impeaching and rehabilitating witness, effect of pending appeal, **6:206**
- New trial, pending appeal, **14:81, 14:82**
- Witnesses and testimony
 - depositions, admissions used in pending actions, **6:119**
 - impeaching and rehabilitating witness, effect of pending appeal, **6:206**

PEREMPTORY MATTERS

- Final trial preparation and motions, peremptory grounds for continuances, **1:23 to 1:25**
- Material witness, **1:25**
- New trial, basis for motion for, **14:4**

PERFECTING RIGHT TO JURY TRIAL

- Final trial preparation and motions, **1:3**

PERSON

- Defined, **5:159**

PERSONAL INJURIES

- Burden of proof, **5:3, 13:25**
- Causal relationship, **5:3**
- Demonstration of, **9:38, 9:39**
- Exhibits
 - demonstration of, **9:38, 9:39**
 - photographs of, **9:27**
 - video of, **9:37**

PERSONAL INJURIES—Cont'd

- Judgment notwithstanding verdict, **14:38, 14:39**
- Photographs of, **9:27**
- Real and demonstrative evidence
 - demonstration of, **9:38, 9:39**
 - photographs of, **9:27**
 - video of, **9:37**
- Substitute expert witness, medical necessity, **7:134**
- Video of, **9:37**

PERSONAL KNOWLEDGE

- Judicial notice, personal knowledge prohibited, **10:8**

PERSONAL OR FAMILY HISTORY

- Hearsay
 - records, **8:81 to 8:83**
 - statement of, **8:104 et seq.**
- Records, **8:81 to 8:83**
- Statement of, **8:104 et seq.**

PERSONNEL OF COURT

- Conduct of attorney in dealing with, **2:90 to 2:93**

PERSUASION

- Burden of, **5:19 to 5:21**

PETIT JURY

- Burden of proof, challenges to general or petit jury venire, **3:43**
- Challenges to general or petit jury venire as a whole, grounds for, **3:40 to 3:43**
- Orleans Parish, **3:39**
- Time for challenges to general or petit jury venire, **3:42**

PHARMACEUTICAL LAWSUIT

- Voir dire, **3:91**

PHOTOGRAPHS

- Defined, **9:69**
- Evidence, generally, **9:26, 9:27**
- Exhibits
 - generally, **9:26, 9:27**
 - defined, **9:69**
 - personal injuries, photographs of, **9:27**

PHOTOGRAPHS—Cont'd

- Final trial preparation and motions, photographic blowups, **1:67**
- Personal injuries, photographs of, **9:27**
- Real and demonstrative evidence generally, **9:26, 9:27**
defined, **9:69**
- personal injuries, photographs of, **9:27**
- Social media photographs or comments, precluding use of, **5:172**

PHRASEOLOGY

- New trial, substantive vs. phraseology or calculation of judgment, **14:50**

PHYSICAL CONDITION

- Hearsay, existing condition, **8:46 et seq.**
- Jury and jury trial, qualification to serve as juror, **3:17, 3:18**

PHYSICAL LAYOUT OF COURTROOM

- Exhibits, real and demonstrative evidence, **9:8**

PHYSICAL LOCATION IN COURT

- Conduct of attorney, **2:80**

PHYSICAL ORGANIZATION OF FILE

- Final trial preparation and motions, **1:68, 1:69**

PHYSICIANS

- Defined, **5:127**
- Final trial preparation and motions medical records, subpoena of in lieu of testimony of physician, **1:52**
restrictions on subpoenas, **1:37**
treating physician, testimony of, **1:64**
- Medical records, subpoena of in lieu of testimony of physician, **1:52**
- Privileged communications, striking out privileged material, **5:175**
- Restrictions on subpoenas, **1:37**

PHYSICIANS—Cont'd

- Treating physician, testimony of, **1:64**

PLACE OR LOCATION

- Conduct of attorney, physical location in court, **2:80**
- Judgments, place of signing, **13:103**

PLANS AND PLANNING

- Exclusion of relevant evidence, **5:59**
- Exhibits, planning for use of, **9:8**
- Real and demonstrative evidence, planning for use of, **9:8**

PLEAS AND PLEA DISCUSSIONS

- Exclusion of relevant evidence, **5:81**

POLICE AND POLICE DEPARTMENTS

- Final trial preparation and motions, service of process or papers on police department, **1:44**

POLICY

- Final trial preparation and motions, in limine motions, **1:53**
- In limine motions, **1:53**

POLITICAL VOTE

- Generally, **5:162**

POST-JUDGMENT MOTIONS

- Generally, **2:37**

POWER OF JUDGE

- Generally, **2:52**

PRACTICE

- Closing argument, preparation, **12:41**

PREEMPTION

- Privileges, **5:141**

PREFERENCES

- Final trial preparation and motions, preferences in trial setting, **1:10**

PREJUDICE OR BIAS

- Closing argument, appeal to prejudice, **12:83**
- Dismissal with or without, **11:13**
- Exclusion of relevant evidence, **5:44 to 5:47**

INDEX

PREJUDICE OR BIAS—Cont'd

Motions, dismissal with or without prejudice, **11:13**

PRELIMINARY QUESTIONS

Admissibility of evidence, **5:25 et seq.**

PREPARATION

Closing argument

generally, **12:31 et seq.**

credibility with jury, **12:42**

draft, **12:40**

goal, **12:42**

identifying jury leaders, **12:44**

knowledge of jury, **12:43 et seq.**

practicing, **12:41**

rapport with jury, **12:45**

Credibility with jury, closing argument, **12:42**

Draft, closing argument, **12:40**

Exclusion of relevant evidence, **5:58**

Goal, closing argument, **12:42**

Identifying jury leaders, closing argument, **12:44**

Knowledge of jury, closing argument, **12:43 et seq.**

Practicing closing argument, **12:41**

Rapport with jury, closing argument, **12:45**

PREPONDERANCE OF EVIDENCE

Standard, **5:20**

PRESENTATION

Candor, closing argument, **12:65**

Closing argument

generally, **12:51 to 12:65**

candor, **12:65**

credibility, building and maintaining, **12:53**

demeanor, mode and technique of, **12:64**

demonstrative aids and exhibits, use of, **12:58**

horizontal dialogue with jury, engage in, **12:56**

identify and integrate a case theme, **12:54**

limits of audience, recognize, **12:59**

PRESENTATION—Cont'd

Closing argument—Cont'd

passion and conviction, display of, **12:61**

persuasive style, **12:60**

principles of effective closing argument, **12:52**

rebuttal, seriousness of, **12:62**

sincerity, **12:65**

speech, mode and technique of, **12:64**

structure the argument to maximize persuasiveness, **12:55**

tools of argument, **12:57**

visual aids, **12:63**

Demeanor, mode and technique of demeanor during closing argument, **12:64**

Dismissal motion after presentation of evidence, **11:21 et seq.**

Evidence, **11:21 et seq.**

Sincerity, closing argument, **12:65**

Speech, mode and technique of speech during closing argument, **12:64**

Visual aids, closing argument, **12:63**

PRESENT EXCLUSIONS

Jury and jury trial, who may serve as juror, **3:25**

PRESENT SENSE IMPRESSION

Hearsay, exceptions not dependent on declarant's unavailability, **8:36 to 8:39**

PRESUMPTIONS

Generally, **5:14 to 5:18**

Disability resulting from accident, instructions to jury, **13:50**

Impartiality of judge, **2:62**

Jury instructions, adverse presumption, **13:27**

PRETRIAL MEMORANDA

Final trial preparation and motions, **1:75, 1:94, 1:95**

PRETRIAL ORDER

Usual order or elements of, **2:7, 2:8**

PRIOR INCONSISTENT STATEMENTS

- Denial of statement, **6:191**
- Disclosure of statement, **6:189**
- Distinction between party and witness, **6:186**
- Examination of witness concerning, **6:188**
- Explanation of statement, **6:191**
- Extrinsic evidence, impeaching and rehabilitating witness, **6:181, 6:184**
- Hearsay rule exception, **6:187**
- Impeaching and rehabilitating witness
 - generally, **6:186 et seq.**
 - denial of statement, **6:191**
 - disclosure of statement, **6:189**
 - distinction between party and witness, **6:186**
 - examination of witness concerning, **6:190**
 - explanation of statement, **6:191**
 - extrinsic evidence, **6:181, 6:184**
 - hearsay rule exception, **6:187**
 - interrogation by opposing counsel, **6:192**
- Interrogation by opposing counsel, **6:192**

PRIOR MATTERS

- Admissibility of prior incidents, **5:71, 5:72**
- Conviction, **8:95 et seq.**
- Dismissal prior to presentation of evidence, **11:14 et seq.**
- Evidence, **11:19**
- Exceptions or exclusions, **8:97**
- Hearsay
 - conviction, **8:95 et seq.**
 - exceptions or exclusions, **8:97**
 - statements that are not hearsay, prior statements by witnesses, **8:16 et seq.**
 - testimony, **8:100**
- Impeaching and rehabilitating witness, prior inconsistent statements, **6:186 et seq.**

PRIOR MATTERS—Cont'd

- Motion for dismissal prior to presentation of evidence, **11:14 et seq.**
- No cause or right of action, **11:20**
- Statements that are not hearsay, prior statements by witnesses, **8:16 et seq.**
- Testimony, **8:100**

PRIVILEGES

- Generally, **5:93 et seq.**
- Authenticity of document signed by attorney, exception to lawyer-client privilege, **5:118**
- Authorized release of medical records, patient and health care provider privilege, **5:140**
- Breach of duty between lawyer and client, exception to lawyer-client privilege, **5:117**
- Clergyman defined, **5:152**
- Clergy privilege
 - generally, **5:150 et seq.**
 - clergyman defined, **5:152**
 - confidential communication defined, **5:153**
 - definitions, **5:151 et seq., 5:157 et seq.**
 - general rule of privilege, **5:154**
 - marital status or rights defined, **5:158**
 - matrimonial rights or status, privileged communications between persons and religious authorities relating to, **5:156 et seq.**
 - person defined, **5:159**
 - privileged communications defined, **5:160**
 - recognized religious authority defined, **5:161**
 - who may claim?, **5:155**
- Client defined, **5:102**
- Common interest between clients, exception to lawyer-client privilege, **5:119**
- Confidential communication
 - defined, **5:131, 5:132, 5:148, 5:153**
 - spousal privilege, **5:147 et seq.**

INDEX

PRIVILEGES—Cont'd

- Crime, exception to lawyer-client privilege, **5:115**
- Criminal Identification and Information, Records of Bureau of, **5:164**
- Deceased client claim, exception to lawyer-client privilege, **5:116**
- Definitions
 - clergyman, **5:152**
 - clergy privilege, **5:151 et seq.**, **5:157 et seq.**
 - client, **5:102**
 - confidential communication, **5:131, 5:132, 5:148, 5:153**
 - health care provider, **5:126**
 - health condition, **5:125**
 - lawyer, **5:103**
 - marital status or rights, **5:158**
 - news media, **5:145**
 - patient, **5:124**
 - person, **5:159**
 - physician, **5:127**
 - privileged communications, **5:160**
 - psychotherapist, **5:128**
 - recognized religious authority, **5:161**
 - reporter, **5:144**
 - representative of a patient, **5:129**
 - representative of the client, **5:104**
 - representative of the lawyer, **5:105**
- Exceptions
 - lawyer-client privilege, **5:114 et seq.**
 - patient and health care provider privilege, **5:137, 5:138**
- Extent of reporter's privilege, **5:146**
- Federal immunity statute, **5:165, 5:174**
- Fraud, exception to lawyer-client privilege, **5:115**
- General rule of privilege, clergy privilege, **5:154**
- Health care provider defined, **5:126**
- Health condition defined, **5:125**
- Identity of client disclosed, exception to lawyer-client privilege, **5:121**
- Joint holders, waiver of privilege, **5:97**

PRIVILEGES—Cont'd

- Lawyer-client privilege
 - generally, **5:100 et seq.**
 - authenticity of document signed by attorney, exception to privilege, **5:118**
 - breach of duty between lawyer and client, exception to privilege, **5:117**
 - client defined, **5:102**
 - common interest between clients, exception to privilege, **5:119**
 - crime, exception to privilege, **5:115**
 - deceased client claim, exception to privilege, **5:116**
 - definitions, **5:101**
 - exceptions, **5:114 et seq.**
 - fraud, exception to privilege, **5:115**
 - identity of client disclosed, exception to privilege, **5:121**
 - lawyer defined, **5:103**
 - refusal to disclose communication, **5:112**
 - representative of the client defined, **5:104**
 - representative of the lawyer defined, **5:105**
 - subpoena to lawyer seeking privileged information, prohibition on, **5:113**
 - waiver, **5:110**
- Lawyer defined, **5:103**
- Manner of waiver of privilege, **5:98**
- Marital status or rights defined, **5:158**
- Matrimonial rights or status, privileged communications between persons and religious authorities relating to, **5:158**
- Medical records, authorized release of, **5:140**
- News media defined, **5:145**
- Patient and health care provider privilege
 - generally, **5:122 et seq.**
 - authorized release of medical records, **5:140**
 - confidential communication defined, **5:131, 5:132**

PRIVILEGES—Cont'd

Patient and health care provider privilege—Cont'd
 definitions, **5:123 et seq.**
 exceptions, **5:137, 5:138**
 health care provider defined, **5:126**
 health condition defined, **5:125**
 medical malpractice, **5:139**
 medical records, authorized release of, **5:140**
 patient defined, **5:124**
 physician defined, **5:127**
 psychotherapist defined, **5:128**
 records, authorized release of medical records, **5:140**
 representative of a patient defined, **5:129**
 striking out privileged material, **5:175**
 waiver, **5:135, 5:136**
 Patient defined, **5:124**
 Person defined, **5:159**
 Physician defined, **5:127**
 Political vote, **5:162**
 Preemption, **5:141**
 Privileged communications defined, **5:160**
 Psychotherapist defined, **5:128**
 Recognized religious authority defined, **5:161**
 Records
 Criminal Identification and Information, Records of Bureau of, **5:164**
 medical records, authorized release of, **5:140**
 Reference to exercise of privilege, **5:99**
 Refusal to disclose communication, lawyer-client privilege, **5:112**
 Reporter defined, **5:144**
 Reporter's privilege
 generally, **5:142 et seq.**
 definitions, **5:143 et seq.**
 extent of privilege, **5:146**
 news media defined, **5:145**
 reporter defined, **5:144**
 Representative of a patient defined, **5:129**

PRIVILEGES—Cont'd

Representative of the client defined, **5:104**
 Representative of the lawyer defined, **5:105**
 Sample form, **5:176**
 Spousal privilege
 generally, **5:147 et seq.**
 confidential communication privilege, **5:148**
 witnesses, spousal witness privilege, **5:149**
 Striking out privileged material, **5:174, 5:175**
 Subpoena to lawyer seeking privileged information, prohibition on, **5:113**
 Trade secrets, **5:163**
 Waiver
 generally, **5:96 et seq.**
 lawyer-client privilege, **5:110**
 patient and health care provider privilege, **5:135, 5:136**
 Witnesses, spousal witness privilege, **5:149**

PROCEDURE

Final trial preparation and motions, in limine motions, **1:55**
 In limine motions, **1:55**
 New trial, **14:31 et seq.**

PROCLAMATIONS

Judicial notice, **10:27**

PRODUCTION OF RECORDS OR WRITINGS

Direct examination, **6:73**
 Impeaching and rehabilitating witness, **6:208, 6:209**

PRODUCTS LIABILITY

Admissibility of evidence, **5:72**
 Burden of proof, **5:4**
 Expert witnesses, **7:129, 7:130**
 Special jury verdict form, **13:156**
 Trucks, jury instructions, **13:166**

PROFFERS

Evidence, **5:167**

INDEX

PROSECUTORIAL FAILURE

Final trial preparation and motions, dismissal for prosecutorial failure, **1:12 to 1:18**

PROSPECTIVE OR RETROSPECTIVE MATTERS

Jury and jury trial, summoning of prospective jurors, **3:26 et seq.**

PSYCHOLOGY OF JUROR DECISION MAKING

Availability heuristics, closing argument, **12:14**

Closing argument

generally, **12:9 et seq.**

availability heuristics, **12:14**

comfort zone level, structuring argument in lay terms, **12:25 et seq.**

facts and the law, **12:30**

factual level, structuring argument in lay terms, **12:25 et seq.**

fairness level, structuring argument in lay terms, **12:27**

fundamental attribution error, **12:16, 12:18, 12:23**

heuristics

generally, **12:13 et seq.**

availability heuristics, **12:14**

fundamental attribution error, **12:16, 12:18, 12:23**

representativeness heuristics, **12:15**

severity effect, **12:16, 12:17, 12:22**

simulation heuristic, **12:16 to 12:19, 12:24**

lay terms, structuring argument in, **12:25 et seq.**

narratives, use of, **12:21**

preexisting prototypes, **12:12**

representativeness heuristics, **12:15**

severity effect, **12:16, 12:17, 12:22**

simulation heuristic, **12:16 to 12:19, 12:24**

structuring argument in lay terms, **12:25 et seq.**

PSYCHOLOGY OF JUROR

DECISION MAKING—Cont'd

Comfort zone level, structuring closing argument in lay terms, **12:25 et seq.**

Facts and the law, closing argument, **12:30**

Factual level, structuring closing argument in lay terms, **12:25 et seq.**

Fairness level, structuring closing argument in lay terms, **12:27**

Fundamental attribution error, closing argument, **12:16, 12:18, 12:23**

Heuristics

availability heuristics, **12:14**

closing argument

generally, **12:13 et seq.**

availability heuristics, **12:14**

fundamental attribution error, **12:16, 12:18, 12:23**

representativeness heuristics, **12:15**

severity effect, **12:16, 12:17, 12:22**

simulation heuristic, **12:16 to 12:19, 12:24**

fundamental attribution error, **12:16, 12:18, 12:23**

representativeness heuristics, **12:15**

severity effect, **12:16, 12:17, 12:22**

simulation heuristic, **12:16 to 12:19, 12:24**

Lay terms, structuring closing argument in, **12:25 et seq.**

Narratives, use of in closing argument, **12:21**

Preexisting prototypes, closing argument, **12:12**

Representativeness heuristics, closing argument, **12:15**

Severity effect, closing argument, **12:16, 12:17, 12:22**

Simulation heuristic, closing argument, **12:24**

Simulation heuristic-closing argument, **12:16 to 12:19**

**PSYCHOLOGY OF JUROR
DECISION MAKING—Cont'd**

Structuring closing argument in lay terms, **12:25 et seq.**

PSYCHOTHERAPIST

Defined, **5:128**

PUBLIC, EXCLUSION OF

Generally, **2:4**

PUBLICATIONS

Hearsay, commercial publications, **8:90**

Judicial notice, publication of court rules, **10:30**

**PUBLIC RECORDS AND
REPORTS**

Generally, **8:73 et seq.**

Hearsay, **8:73 et seq.**

PUNISHMENT

Contempt, **2:138 et seq.**

QUALIFICATION

Jury and jury trial
generally, **3:13 et seq.**

service as juror, **3:13 et seq.**

Service as juror, **3:13 et seq.**

QUASHAL

Subpoena, motion to quash, **5:168**

QUESTIONS OF LAW OR FACT

Judicial notice, **10:25**

RAPPORT

Closing argument, rapport with jury, **12:45**

READING

Depositions, procedure for reading deposition into record, **6:107, 6:108**

Direct examination, reading document to jury, **6:92**

Witnesses and testimony
depositions, procedure for reading deposition into record, **6:107, 6:108**

direct examination, reading document to jury, **6:92**

**REAL AND DEMONSTRATIVE
EVIDENCE**

Generally, **9:1 et seq.**

Admission of demonstrative evidence, **9:18 et seq.**

Authenticity and authentication
documentary evidence, **9:55 et seq.**

general rules governing admission of demonstrative evidence, **9:20 et seq.**

videotape, authentication of, **9:30**

Blood alcohol concentration test results, **9:78**

Business records, documentary evidence, **9:75, 9:84**

Cameras, **9:7**

Certified documents, self-authentication, **9:64**

Charts

generally, **9:44**

hospital charts, documentary evidence, **9:76**

Checklists

requirements and procedure for admission of demonstrative evidence, **9:82**

technology, using, **9:83**

Closing argument, use of exhibits from visiting scene of event, **9:51**

Code of Evidence, self-authentication, **9:60, 9:61**

Commercial enlargements, **9:13**

Computers

exhibits, computer-generated, **9:48, 9:49**

Consideration for use of, **9:5**

Copies

jurors, copy for, **9:12**

photographic reproductions, **9:17**

self-authentication, **9:63**

stands for holding copy, **9:7**

Cost of, **9:6**

Day-in-life film, **9:34**

Definitions

demonstrative evidence, **9:1**

duplicate, **9:71**

original, **9:70**

INDEX

REAL AND DEMONSTRATIVE EVIDENCE—Cont'd

Definitions—Cont'd
photographs, **9:69**
recordings, **9:69**
writings, **9:69**
Diagrams, **9:40 et seq.**
Discretion of judge, general rules
governing admission of demon-
strative evidence, **9:18**
Documentary evidence
generally, **9:52 et seq.**
admissibility, **9:52**
authentication, **9:55 et seq.**
blood alcohol concentration test
results, **9:78**
business records, **9:75, 9:84**
certified documents, self-
authentication, **9:64**
Code of Evidence, self-authentic-
ation, **9:60, 9:61**
copies, self-authentication, **9:63**
definitions
duplicate, **9:71**
original, **9:70**
photographs, **9:69**
recordings, **9:69**
writings, **9:69**
duplicates, **9:71 et seq.**
emails, texts and, **9:66**
hearsay, **9:54**
hospital charts, **9:76**
medical records, **9:76**
necessity of introduction of origi-
nal, **9:68 et seq.**
official records or documents, self-
authentication, **9:61**
original defined, **9:70**
photographs defined, **9:69**
recordings defined, **9:69**
records
business records, **9:75, 9:84**
definition of recordings, **9:69**
medical records, **9:76**
official records or documents,
self-authentication, **9:61**
relevance, **9:53**
self-authentication, **9:59 et seq.**

REAL AND DEMONSTRATIVE EVIDENCE—Cont'd

Documentary evidence—Cont'd
social media, **9:67**
summaries, **9:80**
texts and emails, **9:66**
traffic tickets, **9:65**
writings defined, **9:69**
Duplicates, documentary evidence,
9:71 et seq.
Electronics
projection, **9:16**
Emails, texts and, **9:66**
Enlargements, **9:13**
Examination of exhibits by jury, gen-
eral rules governing admission
of demonstrative evidence, **9:25**
Exclusions, diagrams, **9:42**
Exhibits
generally, **9:1 et seq.**
admission of demonstrative evi-
dence, **9:18 et seq.**
authenticity and authentication
documentary evidence, **9:55 et**
seq.
general rules governing admis-
sion of demonstrative evi-
dence, **9:20 et seq.**
videotape, authentication of,
9:30
business records, documentary
evidence, **9:75, 9:84**
cameras, **9:7**
certified documents, self-
authentication, **9:64**
charts
generally, **9:44**
hospital charts, documentary
evidence, **9:76**
closing argument, use of exhibits
from visiting scene of event,
9:51
Code of Evidence, self-authentic-
ation, **9:60, 9:61**
commercial enlargements, **9:13**
computer-generated exhibits, **9:48,**
9:49

**REAL AND DEMONSTRATIVE
EVIDENCE—Cont'd**

Exhibits—Cont'd

computers

exhibits, computer-generated,
9:48, 9:49

consideration for use of, **9:5**

copies

photographic reproductions,
9:17

self-authentication, **9:63**

stands for holding copy, **9:7**

cost of, **9:6**

day-in-life film, **9:34**

definitions

demonstrative evidence, **9:1**

duplicate, **9:71**

original, **9:70**

photographs, **9:69**

recordings, **9:69**

writings, **9:69**

diagrams, **9:40 et seq.**

discretion of judge, general rules

governing admission of

demonstrative evidence, **9:18**

documentary evidence

generally, **9:52 et seq.**

admissibility, **9:52**

authentication, **9:55 et seq.**

business records, **9:75, 9:84**

certified documents, self-
authentication, **9:64**

Code of Evidence, self-
authentication, **9:60, 9:61**

copies, self-authentication, **9:63**

definitions

duplicate, **9:71**

original, **9:70**

photographs, **9:69**

recordings, **9:69**

writings, **9:69**

duplicates, **9:71 et seq.**

emails, texts and, **9:66**

hearsay, **9:54**

hospital charts, **9:76**

medical records, **9:76**

necessity of introduction of orig-
inal, **9:68 et seq.**

**REAL AND DEMONSTRATIVE
EVIDENCE—Cont'd**

Exhibits—Cont'd

documentary evidence—Cont'd

official records or documents,

self-authentication, **9:61**

original defined, **9:70**

photographs defined, **9:69**

recordings defined, **9:69**

records

business records, **9:75, 9:84**

definition of recordings, **9:69**

medical records, **9:76**

official records or documents,
self-authentication, **9:61**

relevance, **9:53**

self-authentication, **9:59 et seq.**

social media, **9:67**

summaries, **9:80**

texts and emails, **9:66**

traffic tickets, **9:65**

writings defined, **9:69**

duplicates, documentary evidence,
9:71 et seq.

electronics

projection, **9:16**

emails, texts and, **9:66**

enlargements, **9:13**

examination of exhibits by jury,

general rules governing
admission of demonstrative
evidence, **9:25**

exclusions, diagrams, **9:42**

general rules governing admission
of demonstrative evidence,
9:19, 9:21 et seq.

hearsay, documentary evidence,
9:54

hospital charts, documentary evi-
dence, **9:76**

importance and use of, **9:2 et seq.**

judge's discretion, general rules
governing admission of
demonstrative evidence, **9:18**

jurors

copy for jurors, **9:12**

examination of exhibits by jury,
general rules governing
admission of demonstrative

INDEX

REAL AND DEMONSTRATIVE EVIDENCE—Cont'd

- Exhibits—Cont'd
 - jurors—Cont'd
 - evidence, **9:25**
 - local rules and customs, **9:9**
 - marked exhibits, general rules governing admission of demonstrative evidence, **9:19**
 - marking of exhibits, general rules governing admission of demonstrative evidence, **9:19**
 - medical records, documentary evidence, **9:76**
 - models, **9:47**
 - necessity of introduction of original, documentary evidence, **9:68 et seq.**
 - official records or documents, self-authentication, **9:61**
 - opening statement, use of exhibits from visiting scene of event, **9:51**
 - organization of, **9:10 et seq.**
 - original defined, **9:70**
 - personal injuries
 - demonstration of, **9:38, 9:39**
 - photographs of, **9:27**
 - video of, **9:37**
 - photographs
 - generally, **9:26, 9:27**
 - defined, **9:69**
 - personal injuries, photographs of, **9:27**
 - physical layout of courtroom, **9:8**
 - planning for use of, **9:8**
 - recordings defined, **9:69**
 - records
 - business records, **9:75, 9:84**
 - definition of recordings, **9:69**
 - documentary evidence
 - business records, **9:75, 9:84**
 - medical records, **9:76**
 - official records or documents, self-authentication, **9:61**
 - exhibits, general rules governing admission of demonstrative evidence, **9:24**
 - medical records, **9:76**

REAL AND DEMONSTRATIVE EVIDENCE—Cont'd

- Exhibits—Cont'd
 - records—Cont'd
 - official records or documents, self-authentication, **9:61**
 - relevance, documentary evidence, **9:53**
 - reproductions, photographic reproductions, **9:17**
 - scene of event, visitation of, **9:50, 9:51**
 - self-authentication, documentary evidence, **9:59 et seq.**
 - social media, **9:67**
 - stipulations of authenticity, general rules governing admission of demonstrative evidence, **9:20**
 - summaries
 - generally, **9:44**
 - documentary evidence, **9:80**
 - surgery, video of, **9:36**
 - surveillance films, **9:35**
 - texts and emails, **9:66**
 - traffic tickets, **9:65**
 - tripods, **9:7**
 - video, **9:28 et seq.**
 - visiting scene of event, **9:50**
 - will execution, **9:33**
 - writings defined, **9:69**
- Hearsay, documentary evidence, **9:54**
- Hospital charts, documentary evidence, **9:76**
- Importance and use of, **9:2 et seq.**
- Judge's discretion, general rules governing admission of demonstrative evidence, **9:18**
- Jurors
 - copy for jurors, **9:12**
 - examination of exhibits by jury, general rules governing admission of demonstrative evidence, **9:25**
- Local rules and customs, **9:9**
- Marking of exhibits, general rules governing admission of demonstrative evidence, **9:19**
- Medical records, documentary evidence, **9:76**

**REAL AND DEMONSTRATIVE
EVIDENCE—Cont’d**

- Models, **9:47**
- Necessity of introduction of original, documentary evidence, **9:68 et seq.**
- Objections, **9:23**
- Official records or documents, self-authentication, **9:61**
- Opening statement, use of exhibits from visiting scene of event, **9:51**
- Organization of, **9:10 et seq.**
- Original defined, **9:70**
- Personal injuries
 - demonstration of, **9:38, 9:39**
 - photographs of, **9:27**
 - video of, **9:37**
- Photographs
 - generally, **9:26, 9:27**
 - defined, **9:69**
 - personal injuries, photographs of, **9:27**
- Physical layout of courtroom, **9:8**
- Planning for use of, **9:8**
- Recordings defined, **9:69**
- Records
 - business records, **9:75, 9:84**
 - definition of recordings, **9:69**
 - documentary evidence
 - business records, **9:75, 9:84**
 - medical records, **9:76**
 - official records or documents, self-authentication, **9:61**
 - exhibits, general rules governing admission of demonstrative evidence, **9:24**
 - medical records, **9:76**
 - official records or documents, self-authentication, **9:61**
- Relevance, documentary evidence, **9:53**
- Reproductions, photographic reproductions, **9:17**
- Scene of event, visitation of, **9:50, 9:51**
- Self-authentication, documentary evidence, **9:59 et seq.**
- Social media, **9:67**

**REAL AND DEMONSTRATIVE
EVIDENCE—Cont’d**

- Stipulations of authenticity, general rules governing admission of demonstrative evidence, **9:20**
- Summaries
 - generally, **9:44**
 - documentary evidence, **9:80**
- Surgery, video of, **9:36**
- Surveillance films, **9:35**
- Texts and emails, **9:66**
- Traffic tickets, **9:65**
- Tripods, **9:7**
- Visiting scene of event, **9:50**
- Will execution, **9:33**
- Writings defined, **9:69**

REBUTTAL

- Generally, **2:21, 2:22**
- Closing argument, **12:79**
- Presumptions, rebutting, **5:18**

**RECOGNIZED RELIGIOUS
AUTHORITY**

- Defined, **5:161**

RECOLLECTIONS RECORDED

- Hearsay, **8:55 et seq.**

**RECORDATION OF PAST
RECOLLECTION**

- Admission, direct examination, **6:91**
- Checklist, **6:223**
- Direct examination
 - admission, **6:91**
 - disclosure of statements to opposing counsel, **6:89**
 - distinction between past recollection recorded and refreshing recollection, **6:81**
 - exhibits, reading document to jury at time accepted as, **6:92**
 - forgetful or hostile witness
 - generally, **6:80 et seq.**
 - admission, **6:91**
 - direction of witness, **6:85**
 - disclosure of statements to opposing counsel, **6:89**
 - distinction between past recollection recorded and

INDEX

RECORDATION OF PAST

RECOLLECTION—Cont'd

- Direct examination—Cont'd
 - forgetful or hostile witness
 - Cont'd
 - refreshing recollection, **6:81**
 - exhibits, reading document to jury at time accepted as, **6:92**
 - hearsay rule exception, **6:82**
 - identification of writing by witness, **6:90**
 - knowledge of witness, **6:86**
 - reading document to jury, **6:92**
 - relevance, **6:88**
 - requirements for use, **6:83**
 - time when fact occurred, prior writing or record made at, **6:84**
 - hearsay rule exception, **6:82**
 - identification of writing by witness, **6:90**
 - knowledge of witness, **6:86**
 - reading document to jury, **6:92**
 - relevance, **6:88**
 - requirements for use, **6:83**
 - time when fact occurred, prior writing or record made at, **6:84**
- Direction of witness, direct examination, **6:85**
- Disclosure of statements to opposing counsel, **6:89**
- Distinction between past recollection recorded and refreshing recollection, **6:81**
- Exhibits, reading document to jury at time accepted as, **6:92**
- Forgetful or hostile witness
 - admission, **6:91**
 - direct examination
 - generally, **6:80 et seq.**
 - admission, **6:91**
 - direction of witness, **6:85**
 - disclosure of statements to opposing counsel, **6:89**
 - distinction between past recollection recorded and

RECORDATION OF PAST

RECOLLECTION—Cont'd

- Forgetful or hostile witness—Cont'd
 - direct examination—Cont'd
 - refreshing recollection, **6:81**
 - exhibits, reading document to jury at time accepted as, **6:92**
 - hearsay rule exception, **6:82**
 - identification of writing by witness, **6:90**
 - knowledge of witness, **6:86**
 - reading document to jury, **6:92**
 - relevance, **6:88**
 - requirements for use, **6:83**
 - time when fact occurred, prior writing or record made at, **6:84**
 - direction of witness, **6:85**
 - disclosure of statements to opposing counsel, **6:89**
 - distinction between past recollection recorded and refreshing recollection, **6:81**
 - exhibits, reading document to jury at time accepted as, **6:92**
 - hearsay rule exception, **6:82**
 - identification of writing by witness, **6:90**
 - knowledge of witness, **6:86**
 - reading document to jury, **6:92**
 - relevance, **6:88**
 - requirements for use, **6:83**
 - time when fact occurred, prior writing or record made at, **6:84**
 - Hearsay rule exception, **6:82**
 - Identification of writing by witness, **6:90**
 - Knowledge of witness, **6:86**
 - Reading document to jury, **6:92**
 - Relevance, **6:88**
 - Requirements for use, **6:83**
 - Time when fact occurred, prior writing or record made at, **6:84**
- ### RECORDED RECOLLECTIONS
- Evidence taken into jury room, **13:77**

RECORDINGS

Defined, **9:69**

RECORDS

Authorized release of medical records, **5:140**

Exhibits

business records, **9:75, 9:84**

definition of recordings, **9:69**

documentary evidence

business records, **9:75, 9:84**

medical records, **9:76**

official records or documents, self-authentication, **9:61**

exhibits, general rules governing admission of demonstrative evidence, **9:24**

medical records, **9:76**

official records or documents, self-authentication, **9:61**

Hearsay

business activity, records of regularly conducted, **8:59 et seq.**

personal or family history, **8:82, 8:83**

public records and reports, **8:73 et seq.**

recollection recorded, **8:55 et seq.**

Privileges. See index heading PRIVILEGES

Real and demonstrative evidence

business records, **9:75, 9:84**

definition of recordings, **9:69**

documentary evidence

business records, **9:75, 9:84**

medical records, **9:76**

official records or documents, self-authentication, **9:61**

exhibits, general rules governing admission of demonstrative evidence, **9:24**

medical records, **9:76**

official records or documents, self-authentication, **9:61**

Sample expert examination:, **9:85**

Supplement record, motion to, **14:43, 14:44**

RECORDS—Cont'd

Witnesses and testimony

depositions, procedure for reading deposition into record, **6:107, 6:108**

impeaching and rehabilitating witness, production of records, **6:195**

RECUSAL

Judges, **2:71**

REDIRECT AND

REXCROSS-EXAMINATION

Generally, **6:166 et seq.**

Fully explained, exploration of issues not fully explained, **6:169**

Impeachment, re-impeachment of witness, **6:168**

Opened issues, exploration of issues opened by opponent, **6:170**

Rehabilitation as purpose, **6:167 et seq.**

Scope, **6:171 et seq.**

RE-EVALUATION

Final trial preparation and motions, re-evaluation of case for trial, **1:59**

REFERENCE

Privilege, reference to exercise of, **5:99**

REFRESHING RECOLLECTION

Checklist, **6:222**

Cross-examination, **6:76**

Direct examination

cross-examination, **6:76**

failure to produce memory refreshing document, **6:77**

forgetful or hostile witness

generally, **6:71 et seq.**

cross-examination, **6:76**

failure to produce memory refreshing document, **6:77**

improper use of document, recording or object, **6:78**

inspection, **6:75**

production of writing used before writing, **6:73**

INDEX

REFRESHING RECOLLECTION

—Cont'd

- Direct examination—Cont'd
 - forgetful or hostile witness
 - Cont'd
 - writings or written matter, **6:73, 6:74**
 - improper use of document, recording or object, **6:78**
 - inspection, **6:75**
 - production of writing used before writing, **6:73**
 - writings or written matter, **6:73, 6:74**
- Failure to produce memory refreshing document, **6:77**
- Forgetful or hostile witness
 - generally, **6:71 et seq.**
 - cross-examination, **6:76**
 - failure to produce memory refreshing document, **6:77**
 - improper use of document, recording or object, **6:78**
 - inspection, **6:75**
 - production of writing used before writing, **6:73**
 - writings or written matter, **6:73, 6:74**
- Improper use of document, recording or object, **6:78**
- Inspection, **6:75**
- Production of writing used before writing, **6:73**
- Writings or written matter, **6:73, 6:74**

REFUSAL

- Disclose communication, lawyer-client privilege, **5:112**

REGULAR COURSE OF BUSINESS

- Hearsay, records of regularly conducted business activity, **8:66**

REHEARSAL

- Final trial preparation and motions, rehearsal of direct examination, **1:79**

RELEVANCY

- Generally, **5:36 et seq.**

RELEVANCY—Cont'd

- Damages, **5:38**
- Exhibits, documentary evidence, **9:53**
- Preliminary questions, direct examination, **6:54**
- Recordation of past recollection, direct examination, **6:88**

RELIABILITY

- Basis of opinion testimony, **7:92**
- Expert's opinion, **7:45 to 7:47**

RELIGION

- Cross-examination, religious beliefs, **6:137**
- Hearsay, personal or family history records, **8:81 to 8:83**
- Impeaching and rehabilitating witness, religious beliefs, **6:213**
- Oath or affirmation, effect of religious beliefs, **6:39**

REMITTITUR OR ADDITUR

- New trial, alternative, **13:140 to 13:143, 14:21 to 14:24, 14:90**

REMOVAL OF PERSON OR PROPERTY FROM JURISDICTION OF COURT

- Contempt, **2:121**

REOPENING CASE

- Generally, **2:28, 2:29**

REPLY

- Closing argument, **12:78**

REPORTER

- Defined, **5:144**

REPORTER'S PRIVILEGE

- Generally, **5:142 et seq.**
- Definitions, **5:143 et seq.**
- Extent of privilege, **5:146**
- News media defined, **5:145**
- Reporter defined, **5:144**

REPORTS

- Hearsay
 - market reports, **8:90**
 - public records and reports, **8:73 et seq.**
- Market reports, **8:90**

REPORTS—Cont'd

Public records and reports, **8:73 et seq.**

REPRESENTATIVE OF A PATIENT

Defined, **5:129**

REPRESENTATIVE OF THE CLIENT

Defined, **5:104**

REPRESENTATIVE OF THE LAWYER

Defined, **5:105**

REPRODUCTIONS

Exhibits, photographic reproductions, **9:17**

Real and demonstrative evidence, photographic reproductions, **9:17**

REPUTATION

Boundaries, reputation concerning, **8:93**

Character, reputation as to, **8:94**

Exclusion of relevant evidence, **5:64**

Hearsay

boundaries, reputation concerning, **8:93**

character, reputation as to, **8:94**

personal or family history records, reputation evidence, **8:84**

Personal or family history records, reputation evidence, **8:84**

RES IPSA LOQUITUR

Instructions to jury, **13:40, 13:41**

RESTRICTING TESTIMONY AND EVIDENCE

Generally, **6:229 to 6:234**

REVIEW OF CONVICTION

Contempt, **2:142**

REVIEW STANDARD

Jury instructions, **13:16, 13:17**

REVIVAL

Scheduling, final trial preparation and motions, **1:19, 1:20**

RIGHT TO PUBLIC TRIAL

Generally, **2:4 et seq.**

RIGHT TO TRIAL BY JURY

Generally, **3:1, 3:2**

ROUTINE PRACTICE

Exclusion of relevant evidence, **5:67 et seq.**

RULES

Jury and jury trial, rule prior to 1994 regarding who may serve as juror, **3:24**

SARCASM

Judge, **2:68**

SCENE OF EVENT

Exhibits, visitation of scene of event, **9:50, 9:51**

Real and demonstrative evidence, visitation of scene of event, **9:50, 9:51**

SCHEDULING

Amount of deposit, **1:6**

Answer filed before case set for trial, **1:7, 1:8**

Appearance failure, dismissal for, **1:11**

Assignment of cases governed by Local Rules, **1:1**

Bonds, deposit or cost bond prerequisite to placing case on trial docket, **1:4 et seq.**

Cost bond, deposit or cost bond prerequisite to placing case on trial docket, **1:4 et seq.**

Deposit or cost bond prerequisite to placing case on trial docket, **1:4 et seq.**

Dismissal

appearance failure, dismissal for, **1:11**

prosecutorial failure, dismissal for, **1:12 to 1:18**

Dockets

deposit or cost bond prerequisite to placing case on trial docket, **1:4 et seq.**

placing cases on trial docket, **1:2**

INDEX

SCHEDULING—Cont'd

- Exceptions, answer filed before case set for trial, **1:8**
- Final trial preparation and motions
 - generally, **1:1 et seq.**
 - amount of deposit, **1:6**
 - answer filed before case set for trial, **1:7, 1:8**
 - appearance failure, dismissal for, **1:11**
 - assignment of cases governed by Local Rules, **1:1**
 - bonds, deposit or cost bond prerequisite to placing case on trial docket, **1:4 et seq.**
 - checklists
 - case re-evaluation for trial, **1:89**
 - request for trial date, matters typically certified in, **1:88**
 - cost bond, deposit or cost bond prerequisite to placing case on trial docket, **1:4 et seq.**
 - deposit or cost bond prerequisite to placing case on trial docket, **1:4 et seq.**
 - dismissal
 - appearance failure, dismissal for, **1:11**
 - prosecutorial failure, dismissal for, **1:12 to 1:18**
 - dockets
 - deposit or cost bond prerequisite to placing case on trial docket, **1:4 et seq.**
 - placing cases on trial docket, **1:2**
 - exceptions, answer filed before case set for trial, **1:8**
 - jury trial
 - deposit or cost bond prerequisite to placing case on trial docket, **1:4 et seq.**
 - perfecting right to jury trial, **1:3**
 - notice of trial governed by local rules, **1:9**
 - perfecting right to jury trial, **1:3**
 - preferences in trial setting, **1:10**
 - prosecutorial failure, dismissal for, **1:12 to 1:18**
 - revival, **1:19, 1:20**

SCHEDULING—Cont'd

- Final trial preparation and motions—Cont'd
 - time
 - bonds, time when bond required to be filed, **1:5**
 - requesting jury trial, time for, **1:3**
 - waiver, dismissal for prosecutorial failure, **1:18**
 - Jury trial
 - deposit or cost bond prerequisite to placing case on trial docket, **1:4 et seq.**
 - perfecting right to jury trial, **1:3**
 - Notice of trial governed by local rules, **1:9**
 - Perfecting right to jury trial, **1:3**
 - Preferences in trial setting, **1:10**
 - Prosecutorial failure, dismissal for, **1:12 to 1:18**
 - Revival, **1:19, 1:20**
 - Time
 - bonds, time when bond required to be filed, **1:5**
 - requesting jury trial, time for, **1:3**
 - Waiver, dismissal for prosecutorial failure, **1:18**
- SCIENCE AND SCIENTIFIC MATTERS**
 - Daubert standard, expert or opinion testimony, **7:44**
 - Expert or opinion testimony
 - Daubert standard, scientific evidence, **7:44**
 - junk science, **7:27**
 - knowledge, **7:34**
 - Junk science, expert or opinion testimony, **7:27**
 - Knowledge, expert or opinion testimony, **7:34**
- SEALED RECORDS**
 - Exhibits, motion to file under seal, **2:147**
 - Open court, trial conducted in, **2:2**
- SEATBELTS**
 - Admissibility of evidence of non-use, **5:86**

SELECTION OF JURORS

- Generally, **3:26 et seq.**
- Allocation of peremptories among multiple parties, **3:81**
- Alternate jurors
 - examination of jurors, **3:54**
 - number of, **3:48 et seq.**
 - peremptory challenges, number of, **3:82**
 - voir dire, **3:54**
- Appellate review, **3:78 et seq.**
- Attorneys
 - challenge for cause, relationship to counsel as, **3:72**
 - examination of jurors by, **3:58**
 - objectives of counsel voir dire, **3:60 to 3:64**
- Batson challenges, **3:87 to 3:89**
- Bias as grounds, challenges for cause, **3:69 to 3:71**
- Challenges for cause
 - generally, **3:66 et seq.**
 - attorneys, relationship to party or counsel, **3:72**
 - bias as grounds, **3:69 to 3:71**
 - constitutional issues
 - generally, **3:75 et seq.**
 - number of challenges, **3:76**
 - time for challenge, **3:77**
 - Fifth Amendment privilege, assertion of, **3:74**
 - grounds, **3:67 et seq.**
 - lack of qualifications as grounds, **3:68**
 - number of challenges,
 - constitutional issues, **3:76**
 - parties, relationship to party or counsel, **3:72**
 - prior jury service on sale or related case, **3:73**
 - qualification, lack of qualifications as grounds, **3:68**
 - relationship to party or counsel, **3:72**
 - time for challenge, constitutional issues, **3:77**
- Conduct of examination, **3:56**

SELECTION OF JURORS—Cont'd

- Constitutional issues
 - challenges for cause
 - generally, **3:75 et seq.**
 - number of challenges, **3:76**
 - time for challenge, **3:77**
 - number of challenges for cause, **3:76**
 - time for challenge for cause, **3:77**
- Court, examination of jurors by, **3:57**
- Discharge of alternate jurors, **3:51**
- Examination of jurors
 - generally, **3:53 et seq.**
 - alternate jurors, **3:54**
 - attorneys, examination by, **3:58**
 - conduct of examination, **3:56**
 - court, examination by, **3:57**
 - general areas of inquiry, **3:65**
 - objectives of counsel voir dire, **3:60 to 3:64**
 - scope of, **3:59 et seq.**
 - swearing of prospective jurors, **3:55**
- Fifth Amendment privilege, assertion of as challenge for cause, **3:74**
- General areas of inquiry, examination of jurors, **3:65**
- Grounds for challenges for cause, **3:67 et seq.**
- Jury commissions, selecting and summoning prospective jurors, **3:26 et seq.**
- Jury consultants, **3:90**
- Lack of qualifications as grounds for challenge for cause, **3:68**
- Method of peremptory challenges, **3:85, 3:86**
- Numbers
 - challenges, number of
 - constitutional issues, challenges for cause, **3:76**
 - peremptory challenges, **3:80 et seq.**
 - constitutional issues, challenges for cause, **3:76**
 - jurors, number of, **3:46 et seq.**
 - peremptory challenges, **3:80 et seq.**

INDEX

SELECTION OF JURORS—Cont'd

- Objectives of counsel voir dire, **3:60 to 3:64**
- Parties, relationship to party or counsel as grounds for challenge for cause, **3:72**
- Peremptory challenges
 - generally, **3:79 et seq.**
 - allocation of peremptories among multiple parties, **3:81**
 - alternate jurors, number of challenges, **3:82**
 - Batson challenges, **3:87 to 3:89**
 - method of challenge, **3:85, 3:86**
 - number of challenges, **3:80 et seq.**
 - side, what constitutes, **3:83**
 - time of challenge, **3:84**
- Prior jury service on sale or related case, challenges for cause, **3:73**
- Qualification, lack of qualifications as grounds for challenge for cause, **3:68**
- Relationship to party or counsel as challenge for cause, **3:72**
- Scope of examination of jurors, **3:59 et seq.**
- Side, what constitutes, **3:83**
- Summoning prospective jurors, **3:26 et seq.**
- Swearing of prospective jurors, **3:55**
- Time
 - constitutional issues, time for challenges for cause, **3:77**
 - peremptory challenges, **3:84**
- Verdict, number of jurors required for, **3:47**
- Voir dire
 - generally, **3:53 et seq.**
 - alternate jurors, **3:54**
 - attorneys, examination by, **3:58**
 - conduct of examination, **3:56**
 - court, examination by, **3:57**
 - final trial preparation and motions, **1:84**
 - general areas of inquiry, **3:65**
 - objectives of counsel voir dire, **3:60 to 3:64**
 - sample voir dire, **3:91, 3:92**
 - scope of, **3:59 et seq.**

SELECTION OF JURORS—Cont'd

- Voir dire—Cont'd
 - swearing of prospective jurors, **3:55**
 - third party defendant is attorney, sample voir dire, **3:93**

SELF-AUTHENTICATION

- Exhibits, documentary evidence, **9:59 et seq.**
- Real and demonstrative evidence, **9:59 et seq.**

SELF-REPRESENTED LITIGANTS

- Judge's impartiality, **2:65**

SEPARATE OR SEPARATION

- Judgments, separate opinion required, **13:98**

SEPARATE TRIAL OF SEPARATE ISSUES

- Generally, **2:50, 2:51**

SERVICE AS JUROR

- Qualification for, **3:13 et seq.**

SERVICE OF PROCESS OR PAPERS

- Constructive contempt, **2:133**
- Final trial preparation and motions
 - attorney of record, service on, **1:43**
 - compelling attendance of witnesses and production of evidence generally, **1:42 et seq.**
 - attorney of record, service on, **1:43**
 - corporations, service on, **1:45**
 - fire department, service on, **1:44**
 - in limine motions, **1:56**
 - long arm statutes, **1:46, 1:48**
 - mail service, **1:47**
 - police department, service on, **1:44**
 - corporations, service on, **1:45**
 - fire department, service on, **1:44**
 - in limine motions, **1:56**
 - long arm statutes, **1:46, 1:48**
 - mail service, **1:47**
 - police department, service on, **1:44**
- In limine motions, **1:56**

SETTLEMENT

- Attempt, **1:59**
- Exclusion of relevant evidence, settlement or settlement offers, **5:75 et seq., 5:83**
- Final trial preparation and motions attempt, **1:59**
letters, **1:66**
- Instructions to jury, **13:51**
- Letters, **1:66**

SEXUAL ASSAULT

- Healthcare provider, victim of sexually-oriented offense, **8:22**
- Hearsay
 - healthcare provider, victim of sexually-oriented offense, **8:22**
 - minor's complaint of, **8:107**
 - statements that are not hearsay, **8:21, 8:22**
- Minor's complaint of, **8:107**
- Statements that are not hearsay, **8:21, 8:22**
- Victim's attire, admissibility of evidence, **5:42**

SHOW CAUSE RULE

- Constructive contempt, **2:130 et seq.**

SIDE BAR CONFERENCES

- Generally, **2:5**

SIGNATURES

- Judgment, signing of, **13:102 et seq., 13:112**

SINCERITY

- Closing argument, **12:65**

SLIP AND FALL

- Instructions to jury, **13:43**
- Verdict forms, special interrogatories, **13:65**

SOCIAL MEDIA

- Documentary evidence, **9:67**

SOCIAL MEDIA PHOTOGRAPHS OR COMMENTS

- Evidence, precluding use as, **5:172**

SPEAK FOR THEMSELVES

- Hearsay, statements that are not, **8:33**

SPECIAL OR ADVISORY JURIES

- Generally, **3:5**

SPEECH

- Closing argument, mode and technique of speech, **12:64**

SPOILIATION OF EVIDENCE

- Instructions to jury, **13:26**

SPOUSAL PRIVILEGE

- Generally, **5:147 et seq.**
- Confidential communication privilege, **5:148**
- Witnesses, spousal witness privilege, **5:149**

STANDARDS

- Instructions to jury, standard of care, **13:36**
- New trial, standard in granting or denying motion for new trial, **14:2**
- Preliminary questions, standard of proof in evidential determinations, **5:29**

STARTLING EVENT OR CONDITION

- Hearsay, excited utterances, **8:42**

STATE AGENCIES

- Judicial notice, rules of State agencies, **10:31**

STATE AS DEFENDANT

- Limitations on jury trials, **2:47**

STATE LAWS

- Judicial notice, **10:17**

STATEMENTS

- Hearsay, statements that are not, **8:14 et seq.**

STATE OFFICIALS

- Final trial preparation and motions, restrictions on subpoenas, **1:36**

STATES

- Agencies of state, rules of, **10:31**

INDEX

STATES—Cont'd

- Evidence of statutes, regulations, or decisions, **10:36**
- Judicial notice
 - generally, **10:17**
 - agencies of state, rules of, **10:31**
 - evidence of statutes, regulations, or decisions, **10:36**

STENOGRAPHIC REPORTING OF PROCEEDINGS

- Generally, **2:6**

STIPULATIONS

- Generally, **10:44 et seq.**
- Exhibits, stipulations of authenticity, general rules governing admission of demonstrative evidence, **9:20**
- Maximum value of claim, **10:53**
- Presentment, **10:51**
- Real and demonstrative evidence, stipulations of authenticity, **9:20**
- Time when made, **10:48**

STRIKING OUT

- Privileged material, **5:174, 5:175**
- Sufficiency of evidence, motions directed to or testing, **11:8**
- Witnesses and evidence, **6:229, 6:230, 6:233, 6:234**

STRUCTURE AND CONDUCT OF TRIAL

- Generally, **2:1 et seq.**

STRUCTURING

- Closing argument, structuring argument in lay terms, **12:25 et seq.**

SUA SPONTE

- Constructive contempt, **2:131**
- Dismissal, motion after presentation of evidence, **11:29**
- New trial, amendment of judgment, **14:53**

SUBJECT MATTER JURISDICTION

- New trial, action of nullity of judgment, **14:62**

SUBJECT MATTER TESTIMONY

- Answer, ensuring that questioned answered, **6:59**
- Direct examination
 - generally, **6:56 et seq.**
 - answer, ensuring that questioned answered, **6:59**
 - response of witness, **6:58**
 - simple questions, **6:57**
- Response of witness, **6:58**
- Simple questions, **6:57**

SUBPOENAS

- Checking on subpoenas, **1:74**
- Compelling attendance of witnesses and production of evidence
 - generally, **1:31 et seq.**
 - form of subpoena, **1:32**
 - lawyers, restrictions on subpoenas, **1:35**
 - mechanics of obtaining subpoena, **1:33**
 - physicians, restrictions on subpoenas, **1:37**
 - restrictions on subpoenas, **1:34 et seq.**
 - state officials, restrictions on subpoenas, **1:36**
 - trial subpoena of documents or evidence
 - generally, **1:49 et seq.**
 - description of facts to be proven, attachment of, **1:51**
 - discovery, relationship to, **1:50**
 - medical records, subpoena of in lieu of testimony of physician, **1:52**
 - physician, subpoena of medical records in lieu of testimony of, **1:52**
- Contempt, failure to comply with subpoena as act constituting, **2:116**
- Description of facts to be proven, attachment of, **1:51**
- Discovery, relationship to, **1:50**
- Final trial preparation and motions checking on subpoenas, **1:74**

SUBPOENAS—Cont'd

Final trial preparation and motions
—Cont'd

- compelling attendance of witnesses and production of evidence generally, **1:31 et seq.**
- form of subpoena, **1:32**
- lawyers, restrictions on subpoenas, **1:35**
- mechanics of obtaining subpoena, **1:33**
- physicians, restrictions on subpoenas, **1:37**
- restrictions on subpoenas, **1:34 et seq.**
- state officials, restrictions on subpoenas, **1:36**
- trial subpoena of documents or evidence
 - generally, **1:49 et seq.**
 - description of facts to be proven, attachment of, **1:51**
 - discovery, relationship to, **1:50**
 - medical records, subpoena of in lieu of testimony of physician, **1:52**
 - physician, subpoena of medical records in lieu of testimony of, **1:52**
- description of facts to be proven, attachment of, **1:51**
- discovery, relationship to, **1:50**
- form of subpoena, **1:32**
- lawyers, restrictions on subpoenas, **1:35**
- mechanics of obtaining subpoena, **1:33**
- medical records, subpoena of in lieu of testimony of physician, **1:52**
- physicians
 - medical records, subpoena of in lieu of testimony of physician, **1:52**
 - restrictions on subpoenas, **1:37**
- restrictions on subpoenas, **1:34 et seq.**

SUBPOENAS—Cont'd

Final trial preparation and motions
—Cont'd

- state officials, restrictions on subpoenas, **1:36**
- trial subpoena of documents or evidence
 - generally, **1:49 et seq.**
 - description of facts to be proven, attachment of, **1:51**
 - discovery, relationship to, **1:50**
 - medical records, subpoena of in lieu of testimony of physician, **1:52**
 - physician, subpoena of medical records in lieu of testimony of, **1:52**
- Form of subpoena, **1:32**
- Lawyers, restrictions on subpoenas, **1:35**
- Mechanics of obtaining subpoena, **1:33**
- Medical records, subpoena of in lieu of testimony of physician, **1:52**
- Physicians
 - medical records, subpoena of in lieu of testimony of physician, **1:52**
 - restrictions on subpoenas, **1:37**
 - subpoena of medical records in lieu of testimony of, **1:52**
- Privileged information, prohibition on subpoena to lawyer seeking, **5:113**
- Quash, motion to quash subpoena, **5:168**
- Restrictions on subpoenas, **1:34 et seq.**
- State officials, restrictions on subpoenas, **1:36**
- Trial subpoena of documents or evidence
 - generally, **1:49 et seq.**
 - description of facts to be proven, attachment of, **1:51**
 - discovery, relationship to, **1:50**
 - medical records, subpoena of in lieu of testimony of physician, **1:52**

INDEX

SUBPOENAS—Cont'd

Trial subpoena of documents or evidence—Cont'd
physician, subpoena of medical records in lieu of testimony of, **1:52**

SUBROGATION

Exclusion of evidence, **5:171**
Instructions to jury, **13:158**

SUBSEQUENT REMEDIAL MEASURES

Exclusion of relevant evidence, **5:73, 5:74**

SUBSTANTIVE ERROR

Judgments, amendment to, **13:115 to 13:117**

SUBSTANTIVE VS. PHRASEOLOGY OR CALCULATION OF JUDGMENT

New trial, **14:50**

SUDDEN EMERGENCY DOCTRINE

Instructions to jury, **13:34**

SUFFICIENCY OF EVIDENCE

Motions directed to or testing, **11:7 et seq.**

SUMMARIES

Documentary evidence, **9:80**
Exhibits
generally, **9:44**
documentary evidence, **9:80**
Real and demonstrative evidence
generally, **9:44**
documentary evidence, **9:80**

SUMMARY CONTEMPT

Generally, **2:125 et seq.**

SUMMONING

Jury and jury trial
jury commissions, selecting and summoning prospective jurors, **3:26 et seq.**
prospective jurors, **3:26 et seq.**
venire, **3:33 et seq.**

SUMMONING—Cont'd

Jury commissions, selecting and summoning prospective jurors, **3:26 et seq.**
Prospective jurors, **3:26 et seq.**
Venire, **3:33 et seq.**

SUPPLEMENTING

Record, motion to supplement, **14:43, 14:44**

SURGERY

Hip replacement, medical malpractice, interrogatories, **13:150**
Negligent placement of IV, special verdict form, **13:157**
Real and demonstrative evidence, video of surgery, **9:36**

SURVEILLANCE FILMS

Exhibits, real and demonstrative evidence, **9:35**
Real and demonstrative evidence, **9:35**

TALES JURORS

Generally, **3:37 et seq.**
Orleans Parish, **3:39**

TAXATION

Costs of actions
opposition to, memorandum, **13:168**
support of, memorandum, **13:167**

TENDER

Exclusion of relevant evidence, **5:83**

TERRITORIES

Evidence of statutes, regulations, or decisions, **10:36**
Judicial notice
generally, **10:17**
evidence of statutes, regulations, or decisions, **10:36**

TEXT MESSAGES

Emails and, documentary evidence, **9:66**

THIRD PARTIES

Dismissal motion after presentation of evidence, **11:28**

THIRD PARTIES—Cont'd

Instructions to jury, negligence,
13:32

Motion for dismissal after presenta-
tion of evidence, **11:28**

TIME

Amendment of pleadings to conform
with evidence, **11:65**

Bonds, time when bond required to
be filed, **1:5**

Directed verdict, time of motion,
11:46

Direct examination, prior writing or
record made at time when fact
occurred, **6:84**

Dismissal motion after presentation
of evidence, **11:30**

Final trial preparation and motions
bonds, time when bond required to
be filed, **1:5**

jury trial, time for requesting, **1:3**
scheduling

bonds, time when bond required
to be filed, **1:5**

jury trial, time for requesting,
1:3

updating pretrial order, **1:61**

Hearsay

exceptions not dependent on
declarant's unavailability,
8:43

excited utterances, **8:43, 8:44**

Impeaching and rehabilitating wit-
ness, time for raising credibility
issues, **6:177, 6:178**

Judicial notice, time for requesting,
10:24

Jury and jury trial

challenges to general or petit jury
venire, **3:42**

request of, **1:3**

Motions

amendment of pleadings to
conform with evidence, **11:65**

directed verdict motion, **11:46**

dismissal motion after presentation
of evidence, **11:30**

sufficiency of evidence, motions
directed to or testing, **11:9**

TIME—Cont'd

New trial

filing motion, **14:26**

limitation on time for judge to
determine motion, **14:29**

nullity of judgment, action of,
14:74, 14:75

Scheduling

bonds, time when bond required to
be filed, **1:5**

jury trial, time for requesting, **1:3**

Sufficiency of evidence, motions
directed to or testing, **11:9**

Wasted, exclusion of relevant evi-
dence, **5:45, 5:46**

Witnesses and testimony

direct examination, prior writing or
record made at time when fact
occurred, **6:84**

impeaching and rehabilitating wit-
ness, time for raising credi-
bility issues, **6:177, 6:178**

**TIMELY FILING OF REQUEST
FOR JURY TRIAL**

Limitations on jury trials, **2:48**

TRADE SECRETS

Generally, **5:163**

Interrogatories, **13:146**

TRAFFIC TICKETS

Documentary evidence, **9:65**

TRIAL

Additional instructions to jury
requested, **13:80**

Alternate jurors, number of, **13:69 et
seq.**

Amendment of pleadings to conform
with evidence, **11:57 et seq.**

Appeal. See index heading **APPEAL**

Appearance failure, dismissal motion
for, **11:12**

Application, costs of actions, **13:123**

Attorney's fees, **13:127 et seq.**

Attorney's improper questioning or
statements, mistrial for, **11:76**

Calculation of rates of interest on
judgments, **13:139**

INDEX

TRIAL—Cont'd

- Character of evidence, directed verdicts, **13:9**
- Classification, final or interlocutory judgment, **13:94**
- Close of evidence, directed verdict, **11:48**
- Comments by judge, **13:2 et seq.**
- Conflict of judgment with assigned reasons, **13:99**
- Consent, amendment of pleadings to conform with evidence, **11:58**
- Contents of motions, **11:5**
- Copy costs, **13:135**
- Costs. See index heading COSTS OF ACTIONS
- Counterclaims, dismissal motion after presentation of evidence, **11:28**
- Credibility of witnesses. See index heading CREDIBILITY
- Cross-claims, dismissal motion after presentation of evidence, **11:28**
- Deadlocked jury
 - generally, **13:83**
 - mistrial motion, **11:73**
- Definition of judgment, **13:92**
- Deliberation room, evidence taken into, **13:74 et seq.**
- Deliberations, effect of alternate juror's presence during, **13:71**
- Delictual obligations, interest on judgments, **13:138**
- Directed verdicts
 - generally, **11:42 et seq., 13:8 et seq.**
 - appellate review, **11:56**
 - character of evidence, **13:9**
 - close of evidence, **11:48**
 - credibility of witnesses, **11:45, 13:10**
 - involuntary dismissals, **13:11, 13:12**
 - jury cases, **11:42**
 - time of motion, **11:46**
 - waiver, **11:49, 11:50**
 - weight of evidence, **13:9**
- Discharge of juror or jury
 - alternate jurors, **13:70**

TRIAL—Cont'd

- Discharge of juror or jury—Cont'd
 - mistrial, **11:71**
- Discretion, **13:120 to 13:122, 13:134**
- Discretion of judge, evidence taken into deliberation room, **13:75**
- Dismissal motion
 - generally, **11:11 et seq.**
 - appearance failure, **11:12**
 - appellate review, **11:40**
 - counterclaims, motion after presentation of evidence, **11:28**
 - cross-claims, motion after presentation of evidence, **11:28**
 - multiple parties, motion after presentation of evidence, **11:24**
 - prejudice, dismissal with or without, **11:13**
 - presentation of evidence, motion after, **11:21 et seq.**
 - prior to presentation of evidence, **11:14 et seq.**
 - sua sponte dismissal, motion after presentation of evidence, **11:29**
 - third party claims, motion after presentation of evidence, **11:28**
 - time, motion after presentation of evidence, **11:30**
 - waiver of right, motion after presentation of evidence, **11:25**
- Entry of judgment, **13:91 et seq.**
- Exception of recorded recollections, evidence taken into deliberation room, **13:77**
- Expert witness fees, **13:132 et seq.**
- Final judgments
 - difference between interlocutory and, **13:93, 13:94**
 - form of, **13:95, 13:96**
- Final stages of trial and entry of judgment, **13:1 et seq.**
- Guidelines, mistrial, **11:70, 11:80**
- Instructions to jury. See index heading INSTRUCTIONS TO JURY
- Interest on judgments, **13:137 et seq.**
- Interlocutory judgment, difference between final and, **13:93, 13:94**

TRIAL—Cont'd

Judges

comments by, **13:2 et seq.**
 discretion of judge, evidence taken
 into deliberation room, **13:75**
 misconduct, mistrial for
 misconduct of judge, **11:75**

Judgments

amendment of pleadings to
 conform with evidence
 motion after, **11:66**
 entry of judgment, **13:91 et seq.**
 form of final judgment, **13:95,**
13:96
 notice of signing judgment, **13:104**
et seq.
 partial judgments, **13:108 et seq.**
 place of signing judgment, **13:103**
 reasons for judgments, **13:97 et**
seq.
 separate opinion required, reasons
 for judgment, **13:98**
 signing of judgment, **13:102 et**
seq.
 written notice requests, signing
 judgment, **13:105 to 13:107**

Jury cases, directed verdict, **11:42**

Jury trial. See index heading **JURY AND**
JURY TRIAL

Liberal policy, amendment of plead-
 ings to conform with evidence,
11:61

Limitations, reasonable attorney's
 fees, **13:128**

Misconduct, **11:76, 13:90**

Mistrial

generally, **11:68 et seq.**
 attorney's improper questioning or
 statements, **11:76**
 deadlocked jury, **11:73**
 ex parte communications, **11:77**
 guidelines, **11:70, 11:80**
 instructions or admonition,
 misconduct curable by, **11:78**
 judge's misconduct, **11:75**
 jury
 deadlocked jury, **11:73**
 discharge of juror or jury, **11:71**
 misconduct, **11:75**

TRIAL—Cont'd

Mistrial—Cont'd

misconduct of judge, jury, or par-
 ties, **11:75**
 parties' misconduct, **11:75**

Motions

generally, **11:1 et seq.**
 amendment of pleadings to
 conform with evidence, **11:57**
et seq.
 appearance failure, dismissal
 motion for, **11:12**
 attorney's improper questioning or
 statements, mistrial for, **11:76**
 close of evidence, directed verdict,
11:48
 consent, amendment of pleadings
 to conform with evidence,
11:58
 contents, **11:5**
 counterclaims, dismissal motion
 after presentation of evidence,
11:28
 credibility, evaluation of, **11:45**
 cross-claims, dismissal motion
 after presentation of evidence,
11:28
 deadlocked jury, mistrial, **11:73**
 directed verdict
 generally, **11:41 et seq.**
 appellate review, **11:56**
 close of evidence, **11:48**
 credibility, evaluation of, **11:45**
 form of motion, **11:83**
 jury cases, **11:42**
 time of motion, **11:46**
 waiver, **11:49, 11:50**
 dismissal motion
 generally, **11:11 et seq.**
 appearance failure, **11:12**
 appellate review, **11:40**
 counterclaims, motion after pre-
 sentation of evidence,
11:28
 cross-claims, motion after pre-
 sentation of evidence,
11:28

INDEX

TRIAL—Cont'd

Motions—Cont'd

dismissal motion—Cont'd

- multiple parties, motion after presentation of evidence, **11:24**
 - prejudice, dismissal with or without, **11:13**
 - presentation of evidence, motion after, **11:21 et seq.**
 - prior to presentation of evidence, **11:14 et seq.**
 - sua sponte dismissal, motion after presentation of evidence, **11:29**
 - third party claims, motion after presentation of evidence, **11:28**
 - time, motion after presentation of evidence, **11:30**
 - waiver of right, motion after presentation of evidence, **11:25**
- guidelines, mistrial, **11:70, 11:80**
- judge's misconduct, mistrial for, **11:75**
- judgment, amendment of pleadings to conform with evidence motion after, **11:66**
- jury and jury trial
- deadlocked jury, mistrial motion, **11:73**
 - misconduct of jury, mistrial motion, **11:75**
- jury cases, directed verdict, **11:42**
- liberal policy, amendment of pleadings to conform with evidence, **11:61**
- misconduct of judge, jury, or parties, mistrial motion for, **11:75**

mistrial

- generally, **11:68 et seq.**
- attorney's improper questioning or statements, **11:76**
- deadlocked jury, **11:73**
- ex parte communications, **11:77**
- guidelines, **11:70, 11:80**
- instructions or admonition, misconduct curable by, **11:78**

TRIAL—Cont'd

Motions—Cont'd

mistrial—Cont'd

- judge's misconduct, **11:75**
- jury
 - deadlocked jury, **11:73**
 - discharge of juror or jury, **11:71**
 - misconduct, **11:75**
 - misconduct of judge, jury, or parties, **11:75**
 - parties' misconduct, **11:75**
- multiple parties, dismissal motion after presentation of evidence, **11:24**
- objections, amendment of pleadings to conform with evidence, **11:59, 11:60, 11:62**
- oral motion, **11:4**
- parties' misconduct, mistrial motion, **11:75**
- prejudice, dismissal with or without, **11:13**
- presentation of evidence, dismissal motion after, **11:21 et seq.**
- prior to presentation of evidence, dismissal motion, **11:14 et seq.**
- striking evidence, motions directed to or testing sufficiency of evidence, **11:8**
- sua sponte, dismissal motion after presentation of evidence, **11:29**
- sufficiency of evidence, motions directed to or testing, **11:7 et seq.**
- third party claims, dismissal motion after presentation of evidence, **11:28**
- time
 - amendment of pleadings to conform with evidence, **11:65**
 - directed verdict motion, **11:46**
 - dismissal motion after presentation of evidence, **11:30**
 - sufficiency of evidence, motions directed to or testing, **11:9**

TRIAL—Cont'd

Motions—Cont'd

waiver

directed verdict, **11:49, 11:50**dismissal motion after presentation of evidence, **11:25**writing, necessity for, **11:3**Multiple parties, dismissal motion after presentation of evidence, **11:24**

New trial

effect of written notice on, **13:106**misconduct by jury, **13:90**remittitur or additur, **13:140 to 13:143, 14:21 to 14:24, 14:90**New trial motion, **14:1 et seq.**Notice of signing judgment, **13:104 et seq.**

Number of jurors

generally, **13:69 et seq.**alternate jurors, **13:69 et seq.**deliberations, effect of alternate juror's presence during, **13:71**discharge of alternate jurors, **13:70**
verdict, number of jurors required, **13:84**

Objections

amendment of pleadings to conform with evidence, **11:59, 11:60, 11:62**motion for amendment of pleadings to conform with evidence, **11:59, 11:60, 11:62**relevance, comment by judge, **13:4**Oral motion, **11:4**Partial judgments, **13:108 et seq.**Parties' misconduct, mistrial motion, **11:75**Place of signing judgment, **13:103**Polling of jury, verdict, **13:86 et seq.**Prejudice, dismissal with or without, **11:13**Presentation of evidence, dismissal motion after, **11:21 et seq.**Prior to presentation of evidence, dismissal motion, **11:14 et seq.**Province of judge and jury, **13:1 et seq.****TRIAL—Cont'd**Reasonableness, attorney's fees, **13:128, 13:129**Reasons for judgments, **13:97 et seq.**Recorded recollections excepted, evidence taken into deliberation room, **13:77**Remittitur or additur, new trial, **13:140 to 13:143, 14:21 to 14:24, 14:90**Return of verdict, **13:84 et seq.**Review of evidence by jury, request for, **13:78, 13:79**Right to jury trial, **13:6**Selection of foreperson, **13:72**Separate opinion required, reasons for judgment, **13:98**Signing of judgment, **13:102 et seq.**Striking evidence, motions directed to or testing sufficiency of evidence, **11:8**Sua sponte, dismissal motion after presentation of evidence, **11:29**Subpoena of documents or evidence generally, **1:49 et seq.**
compelling attendance of witnesses and production of evidence generally, **1:49 et seq.**description of facts to be proven, attachment of, **1:51**discovery, relationship to, **1:50**
medical records, subpoena of in lieu of testimony of physician, **1:52**physician, subpoena of medical records in lieu of testimony of, **1:52**description of facts to be proven, attachment of, **1:51**discovery, relationship to, **1:50**
medical records, subpoena of in lieu of testimony of physician, **1:52**physician, subpoena of medical records in lieu of testimony of, **1:52**Sufficiency of evidence, motions directed to or testing, **11:7 et seq.**

INDEX

TRIAL—Cont'd

Third party claims, dismissal motion after presentation of evidence, **11:28**

Time

amendment of pleadings to conform with evidence, **11:65**
directed verdict motion, **11:46**
dismissal motion after presentation of evidence, **11:30**
sufficiency of evidence, motions directed to or testing, **11:9**

Verdicts

answers to interrogatories, **13:55**
final trial preparation and motions, verdict form, **1:76**
forms, **13:52 et seq.**
general verdict jury form with written interrogatories, **13:145**
interrogatories, **13:53 et seq.**
irregularities in procedure, **13:88**
judge's comments, effect of, **13:3**
number of jurors required for verdict, **13:84**
objections to, **13:59**
personal injury cases, special verdicts, **13:58**
polling of jury, **13:86 et seq.**
return of verdict, **13:84 et seq.**
special verdict, **13:56 et seq.**, **13:155 to 13:157**
substantive law, **13:60**

Waiver

appellate review, **11:56**
directed verdict, **11:49, 11:50**
dismissal motion after presentation of evidence, **11:25**

Weight of evidence, directed verdicts, **13:9**

Writing or written matters
judgment, written notice requests, **13:105 to 13:107**
motions, necessity for writing, **11:3**

TRIP AND FALL

Verdict forms, special interrogatories, **13:65**

TRIPODS

Exhibits, real and demonstrative evidence, **9:7**
Real and demonstrative evidence, **9:7**

TRUSTWORTHINESS

Hearsay, records of regularly conducted business activity, **8:68**

TYPE OF STATEMENT

Exceptions not dependent on declarant's unavailability, **8:35 et seq.**
Excited utterances, **8:40 to 8:45**
Hearsay
exceptions not dependent on declarant's unavailability, **8:35 et seq.**
excited utterances, **8:40 to 8:45**

UNFAIR PREJUDICE

Exclusion of relevant evidence, **5:46**

UNFAIR TRADE PRACTICES

Interrogatories, **13:146, 13:148**

UNINSURED MOTORIST LIABILITY POLICY

Burden of proof, enforcement of claim under policy, **5:10**

UPDATING

Final trial preparation and motions, updating pretrial order, **1:61**

UTILITY COMPANY

Instructions to jury, **13:160 to 13:162**

VACATING OR SETTING ASIDE

Directed verdict, motion to vacate judgment of, **14:92**

VALUE OR VALUATION

Damages, expert or opinion testimony as to value of property and, **7:13**
Expert or opinion testimony
damages, value of property and, **7:13**
real estate, **7:58, 7:59**
services, value of, **7:57**

VALUE OR VALUATION—Cont'd

- Real estate, expert or opinion testimony, **7:58, 7:59**
- Services, expert or opinion testimony as to value of, **7:57**
- Stipulation concerning maximum value of claim, **10:53**
- Witnesses and testimony
 - damages, expert or opinion testimony as to value of property and, **7:13**
 - expert or opinion testimony
 - damages, value of property and, **7:13**
 - fair market value, **7:14**
 - real estate, **7:58, 7:59**
 - services, value of, **7:57**
 - real estate, expert or opinion testimony, **7:58, 7:59**
 - services, expert or opinion testimony as to value of, **7:57**

VENIRE

- Generally, **3:28 et seq.**
- Summoning, **3:33 et seq.**

VERDICTS

- Generally, **13:52 to 13:68**
- Answers to interrogatories, **13:55**
- Burden of proof, insufficient forms, **13:62**
- Final trial preparation and motions, verdict form, **1:76**
- Forms, **13:52 et seq.**
- General verdict jury form with written interrogatories, **13:145**
- Inconsistency of jury verdict, **13:85**
- Interrogatories, **13:53 to 13:55, 13:59, 13:63, 13:65 to 13:68**
- Irregularities in procedure, **13:88**
- Judge's comments, effect of, **13:3**
- Number of jurors required for verdict, **13:84**
- Objections to, **13:59**
- Personal injury cases, special verdicts, **13:58**
- Polling of jury, **13:86 et seq.**
- Return of verdict, **13:84 et seq.**
- Special verdict, **2:33 to 2:35, 13:56 et seq., 13:155 to 13:157**

VERDICTS—Cont'd

- Substantive law, **13:60**

VICES OF FORM

- New trial, action of nullity of judgment, **14:75**

VIDEO

- Real and demonstrative evidence, **9:28 et seq.**

VIEW BY JURY

- Generally, **10:37 et seq.**
- Availability, **10:37**
- Denial of request, **10:42**
- Expenses, **10:43**

VISITS AND VISITATION

- Exhibits, visiting scene of event, real and demonstrative evidence, **9:50**

VISUAL AIDS

- Closing argument, **12:63**

VITAL STATISTICS

- Hearsay, **8:79, 8:80**

VOIR DIRE

- See index heading SELECTION OF JURORS
- Prohibit allegations by defense, motions, **3:96**
- Selection of jurors
 - third party defendant is attorney, sample voir dire, **3:93**
- Third party defendant is attorney, sample voir dire, selection of jurors, **3:93**

WAIVER

- Directed verdict, **11:49, 11:50**
- Dismissal motion after presentation of evidence, **11:25**
- Instructions to jury, waiver of limiting, **5:35**
- Judgments, waiver of notice of signing, **13:107**
- Lawyer-client privilege, **5:110**
- Motions
 - directed verdict, **11:49, 11:50**
 - dismissal motion after presentation of evidence, **11:25**

INDEX

WAIVER—Cont'd

- Patient and health care provider privilege, **5:135, 5:136**
- Privileges, **5:96 et seq.**

WANT OF PROSECUTION

- Form of motion to dismiss for, **1:97**

WASTE OF TIME

- Exclusion of relevant evidence, **5:45, 5:46**

WEIGHT OF EVIDENCE

- Directed verdict, **13:9**

WHISTLEBLOWERS

- Interrogatories, environmental violations, **13:151**

WILLS

- Expert testimony, testamentary capacity, **7:76**
- Hearsay, wills exception, **8:50**
- Real and demonstrative evidence, film of execution of will, **9:33**

WITNESSES AND TESTIMONY

- Generally, **6:1 et seq.**
- Acceptance of expert's opinion, **7:108**
- Accident investigation, expert or opinion testimony, **7:60**
- Accident reconstruction, expert or opinion testimony, **7:61, 7:62**
- Acknowledgment of debt, competency as prerequisite to testifying, **6:26**
- Address, preliminary question on direct examination, **6:53**
- Admissions
 - cross-examination, eliciting favorable testimony, **6:156**
 - depositions, **6:114 et seq.**
 - direct examination
 - exhibit, foundation for admission of, **6:63**
 - recording of past recollection, **6:91**
 - exhibit, foundation for admission of, **6:63**
 - recording of past recollection, **6:91**

WITNESSES AND TESTIMONY

—Cont'd

- Advance knowledge of answer, formulation of questions, **6:147**
- Adverse or hostile witness, cross-examination, **6:139**
- Adverse party, use of leading questions, **6:44**
- Affidavit of expert, opposing summary judgment, **7:52, 7:53**
- Age, preliminary questions, **6:53**
- Answers
 - cross-examination, answer to questions by witness, **6:149 et seq.**
 - depositions, answers to interrogatories, **6:113**
 - direct examination, subject matter testimony, **6:59**
- Anticipation of objections before trial, **6:67**
- Appeal, impeaching and rehabilitating witness, **6:206**
- Appointment by court of expert witnesses, **7:124**
- Arrest distinguished from evidence of conviction of crime, **6:200**
- Attorneys
 - competency as prerequisite to testifying by attorney as witness, **6:19 et seq.**
 - exceptions to general rule of disqualification, competency as prerequisite to testifying by attorney as witness, **6:20**
 - limitations on lawyer being both advocate and witness, competency as prerequisite to testifying by attorney as witness, **6:20**
- Avoiding improper reaction, dealing with objections, **6:66**
- Basis for objection requested, dealing with objections, **6:69**
- Basis of opinion testimony, **7:84 et seq.**
- Bench conference requested, dealing with objections, **6:68**
- Bias or prejudice
 - cross-examination, probative value versus prejudicial effect, **6:135**

WITNESSES AND TESTIMONY

—Cont’d

- Bias or prejudice—Cont’d
 - impeaching and rehabilitating witness, **6:193**
- Brevity, formulation of questions for cross-examination, **6:145**
- Business matters, expert or opinion testimony, **7:56**
- Calling witness
 - impeaching and rehabilitating witness, party calling witness may attack credibility, **6:176**
 - judge, calling of witness by, **6:8 to 6:12**
- Challenge to competency, **6:30, 6:31**
- Character evidence, attacking credibility by, **6:194 et seq.**
- Checklists
 - direct examination, conducting, **6:221**
 - impeachment methods and requirements, **6:224, 6:225**
 - past recollection recorded, **6:223**
 - redirect examination, **6:224**
 - refreshing witness’ recollection, **6:222**
- Children
 - competency as prerequisite to child witness testifying, **6:29**
 - direct examination, use of leading questions with young children, **6:48**
 - juvenile offenses, types of crime admissible, **6:204**
- Competency as prerequisite to testifying, **6:16 et seq., 6:55**
- Conclusive, judicial admissions as, **6:117**
- Conducting cross-examination
 - generally, **6:141 et seq.**
 - assertion of control over witness, **6:142**
 - confidence projected, **6:143**
- Conduct of witness inconsistent with testimony, attack on as method of discrediting unfavorable testimony, **6:158 et seq.**

WITNESSES AND TESTIMONY

—Cont’d

- Confidence projected, conducting cross-examination, **6:143**
- Consent or approval
 - direct examination, permission to approach witness, **6:61**
 - judge, consent of all parties required for calling and interrogation of witness by, **6:12**
- Construction defects, expert or opinion testimony, **7:73**
- Contempt
 - detention of witness as act constituting, **2:123**
 - power of court, form of taking testimony, **6:4**
- Continuances, material witness, **1:25**
- Control by court, form of taking testimony, **6:3**
- Conviction
 - exclusion of, **6:210 to 6:212**
 - impeaching and rehabilitating witness, **6:199, 6:200, 6:207 et seq.**
 - method of proving, **6:207**
- Copies of exhibits, distribution of, **6:62**
- Corroboration
 - competency as prerequisite to testifying, corroborating evidence needed, **6:27**
 - cross-examination, eliciting favorable testimony corroborating client’s case, **6:154**
- Court-appointed expert witnesses, **7:124**
- Credibility
 - conduct of judge, **2:69, 2:70**
 - cross-examination of expert witness, **7:114**
 - expert or opinion testimony, **7:18, 7:114 et seq.**
- Crime
 - details not admissible, **6:201**
 - dishonesty, types of crime admissible, **6:203**
 - evidence of conviction of, **6:199, 6:200, 6:207 et seq.**

INDEX

WITNESSES AND TESTIMONY

—Cont'd

Crime—Cont'd

impeaching and rehabilitating witness

details not admissible, **6:201**

dishonesty, types of crime admissible, **6:203**

evidence of conviction, **6:199, 6:200, 6:207 et seq.**

juvenile offenses, types of crime admissible, **6:204**

types of crime admissible, **6:202 et seq.**

juvenile offenses, types of crime admissible, **6:204**

types of crime admissible, **6:202 et seq.**

Cross-examination

generally, **6:124 et seq.**

admissions, eliciting favorable testimony, **6:156**

advance knowledge of answer, formulation of questions, **6:147**

adverse or hostile witness, **6:139**

answer to questions by witness, **6:149 et seq.**

assertion of control over witness, conducting cross-examination, **6:142**

brevity, formulation of questions, **6:145**

conducting cross-examination generally, **6:141 et seq.**

assertion of control over witness, **6:142**

confidence projected, **6:143**

conduct of witness inconsistent with testimony, attack on as method of discrediting unfavorable testimony, **6:158 et seq.**

confidence projected, conducting cross-examination, **6:143**

corroborating client's case, eliciting favorable testimony, **6:154**

credibility of witnesses, **6:140**

WITNESSES AND TESTIMONY

—Cont'd

Cross-examination—Cont'd

direct examination, refreshing recollection of forgetful or hostile witness, **6:76**

discovery conducted in cross-examination, **6:129 et seq.**

discrediting unfavorable testimony, **6:157 et seq.**

eliciting favorable testimony, **6:152 et seq.**

evidence, exclusion of extrinsic evidence, **6:136**

exclusion of extrinsic evidence, **6:136**

exhibits

eliciting favorable testimony, **6:155**

formulation of questions, exhibits used, **6:148**

extrinsic evidence excluded, **6:136**
forgetful or hostile witness, **6:76, 6:139**

formulation of leading questions, **6:144 et seq.**

hostile or adverse witness, **6:139**

impeaching and rehabilitating witness

character witness, attacking credibility by character evidence, **6:198**

scope of impeachment, **6:134**

judge, request to direct witness to answer questions, **6:151**

leading questions, **6:144 et seq.**

limited cross-examination, **6:139**

methods of discrediting unfavorable testimony, **6:158 et seq.**

objectives, **6:133 et seq.**

outline of cross-examination, **6:130**

perception of witness attacked, methods of discrediting unfavorable testimony, **6:159 et seq.**

practicing cross-examination, **6:131**

WITNESSES AND TESTIMONY**—Cont'd**

- Cross-examination—Cont'd
 - prejudicial effect, probative value versus, **6:135**
 - probative value versus prejudicial effect, **6:135**
 - purpose, **6:133 et seq.**
 - recross-examination, **6:166 et seq.**
 - religious beliefs, **6:137**
 - re-opened cases, **6:127**
 - repeating favorable parts of direct testimony, **6:153**
 - sanction nonresponsive answers, **6:150**
 - scope of cross-examination, **6:138 et seq.**
- Custody of children, expert or opinion testimony, **7:70**
- Damages, expert or opinion testimony, **7:13, 7:40**
- Daubert standard, **7:43 et seq.**
- Dead Man's Statute, competency as prerequisite to testifying, **6:25 et seq.**
- Dealing with objections, **6:65 et seq.**
- Debt acknowledged, competency as prerequisite to testifying, **6:26**
- Definitions or distinctions
 - party and witness, distinction between, **6:186**
 - past recollection recorded and refreshing recollection, distinction between, **6:81**
- Demonstrations, direct examination of expert witness, **7:110**
- Depositions
 - generally, **6:93 et seq.**
 - admissions, **6:114 et seq.**
 - adverse party, **6:97, 6:98**
 - answers to interrogatories, **6:113**
 - conclusive, judicial admissions as, **6:117**
 - court's authority to admit expert deposition, **6:106**
 - editing deposition for trial, **6:108**
 - evidence admissible, **6:94**
 - expert deposition, **6:103 et seq.**
 - interrogatories, answers to, **6:113**

WITNESSES AND TESTIMONY**—Cont'd**

- Depositions—Cont'd
 - introduction of witness deposition at trial, form, **6:227, 6:228**
 - judicial admissions, **6:115, 6:117, 6:118**
 - Judicial confessions, **6:120 to 6:123**
 - notice to use expert deposition, **6:104**
 - objection to expert deposition, **6:105**
 - pending actions, admissions used in, **6:119**
 - procedure
 - reading deposition into record, procedure for, **6:107, 6:108**
 - video tape deposition, procedure for using, **6:109**
 - reading deposition into record, procedure for, **6:107, 6:108**
 - rebutting deposition testimony, tactical considerations in using depositions, **6:112**
 - record, procedure for reading deposition into, **6:107, 6:108**
 - specific uses, **6:102**
 - tactical considerations in using depositions, **6:110 et seq.**
 - video tape deposition, procedure for using, **6:109**
 - withdrawal of judicial admissions, **6:118**
- Details of crime not admissible, impeaching and rehabilitating witness, **6:201**
- Development of testimony, use of leading questions for, **6:49**
- Direct examination
 - generally, **6:40 et seq.**
 - address, preliminary questions, **6:53**
 - admission, recordation of past recollection, **6:91**
 - admission of exhibit, foundation for, **6:63**
 - adverse party, use of leading questions, **6:44**

INDEX

WITNESSES AND TESTIMONY

—Cont'd

- Direct examination—Cont'd
 - age, preliminary questions, **6:53**
 - answer, ensuring that questioned answered, **6:59**
 - anticipation of objections before trial, **6:67**
 - avoiding improper reaction, dealing with objections, **6:66**
 - basis for objection requested, dealing with objections, **6:69**
 - bench conference requested, dealing with objections, **6:68**
 - children, use of leading questions with young children, **6:48**
 - competency of witness, preliminary questions, **6:55**
 - copies of exhibits, distribution of, **6:62**
 - cross-examination, refreshing recollection of forgetful or hostile witness, **6:76**
 - dealing with objections, **6:65 et seq.**
 - development of testimony, use of leading questions for, **6:49**
 - direct examination, foundation for admission of exhibit, **6:63**
 - direction of witness, recollection of past recollection, **6:85**
 - disclosure of statements to opposing counsel, recollection of past recollection, **6:89**
 - distinction between past recollection recorded and refreshing recollection, **6:81**
 - distribution of copies of exhibits, **6:62**
 - evidence, offer of exhibit into, **6:64**
 - exhibits
 - generally, **6:60 et seq.**
 - admission of exhibit, foundation for, **6:63**
 - copies of exhibits, distribution of, **6:62**
 - distribution of copies of exhibits, **6:62**

WITNESSES AND TESTIMONY

—Cont'd

- Direct examination—Cont'd
 - exhibits—Cont'd
 - evidence, offer of exhibit into, **6:64**
 - forgetful or hostile witness, reading document to jury at time accepted as exhibit, **6:92**
 - foundation for admission of exhibit, **6:63**
 - offer of exhibit into evidence, **6:64**
 - permission to approach witness, **6:61**
 - expert witnesses, use of leading questions, **6:47**
 - failure to produce memory refreshing document, **6:77**
 - forgetful or hostile witness
 - generally, **6:71 et seq.**
 - admission, recollection of past recollection, **6:91**
 - cross-examination, refreshing recollection, **6:76**
 - direction of witness, recollection of past recollection, **6:85**
 - disclosure of statements to opposing counsel, **6:89**
 - distinction between past recollection recorded and refreshing recollection, **6:81**
 - exhibits, reading document to jury at time accepted as, **6:92**
 - failure to produce memory refreshing document
 - refreshing recollection, **6:77**
 - hearsay rule exception, **6:82**
 - identification of writing by witness, **6:90**
 - improper use of document, recording or object
 - refreshing recollection, **6:78**
 - inspection, refreshing recollection, **6:75**
 - knowledge of witness, **6:86**

WITNESSES AND TESTIMONY

—Cont'd

- Direct examination—Cont'd
 - forgetful or hostile witness
 - Cont'd
 - leading questions, use of, **6:45**
 - production of writing used before testifying, **6:73**
 - reading document to jury, **6:92**
 - recordation of past recollection generally, **6:80 et seq.**
 - admission, **6:91**
 - direction of witness, **6:85**
 - disclosure of statements to opposing counsel, **6:89**
 - distinction between past recollection recorded and refreshing recollection, **6:81**
 - exhibits, reading document to jury at time accepted as, **6:92**
 - hearsay rule exception, **6:82**
 - identification of writing by witness, **6:90**
 - knowledge of witness, **6:86**
 - reading document to jury, **6:92**
 - relevance, **6:88**
 - requirements for use, **6:83**
 - time when fact occurred, prior writing or record made at, **6:84**
 - refreshing recollection
 - generally, **6:71 et seq.**
 - cross-examination, **6:76**
 - failure to produce memory refreshing document, **6:77**
 - improper use of document, recording or object, **6:78**
 - inspection, **6:75**
 - production of writing used before writing, **6:73**
 - writings or written matter, **6:73, 6:74**
 - relevance, recordation of past recollection, **6:88**

WITNESSES AND TESTIMONY

—Cont'd

- Direct examination—Cont'd
 - forgetful or hostile witness
 - Cont'd
 - requirements for use, recordation of past recollection, **6:83**
 - time when fact occurred, prior writing or record made at, **6:84**
 - writings or written matter
 - refreshing recollection, **6:73, 6:74**
 - foundation for admission of exhibit, **6:63**
 - hearsay rule exception, recordation of past recollection, **6:82**
 - identification of writing by witness, recordation of past recollection, **6:90**
 - improper use of document, recording or object, **6:78**
 - inspection, refreshing recollection, **6:75**
 - knowledge of witness, recordation of past recollection, **6:86**
 - leading questions, use of, **6:42 et seq.**
 - name, preliminary questions, **6:53**
 - oath or affirmation, **6:51**
 - objections
 - anticipation of objections before trial, **6:67**
 - avoiding improper reaction, dealing with objections, **6:66**
 - basis for objection requested, dealing with objections, **6:69**
 - bench conference requested, dealing with objections, **6:68**
 - dealing with objections, **6:65 et seq.**
 - parol evidence objection
 - waived, competency as prerequisite to testifying, **6:28**

INDEX

WITNESSES AND TESTIMONY

—Cont'd

- Direct examination—Cont'd
 - objections—Cont'd
 - preparation of witness for objections, dealing with objections, **6:70**
 - offer of exhibit into evidence, **6:64**
 - parol evidence objection waived, competency as prerequisite to testifying, **6:28**
 - permission to approach witness, **6:61**
 - preliminary questions, **6:52 et seq.**
 - preparing witness
 - generally, **6:40**
 - objections, preparation of witness for, **6:70**
 - production of writing used before testifying, forgetful or hostile witness, **6:73**
 - purpose and objectives, **6:41**
 - reading document to jury, recordation of past recollection, **6:92**
 - recordation of past recollection
 - admission, **6:91**
 - direction of witness, **6:85**
 - disclosure of statements to opposing counsel, **6:89**
 - distinction between past recollection recorded and refreshing recollection, **6:81**
 - exhibits, reading document to jury at time accepted as, **6:92**
 - forgetful or hostile witness
 - generally, **6:80 et seq.**
 - admission, **6:91**
 - direction of witness, **6:85**
 - disclosure of statements to opposing counsel, **6:89**
 - distinction between past recollection recorded and refreshing recollection, **6:81**
 - exhibits, reading document to jury at time accepted as, **6:92**

WITNESSES AND TESTIMONY

—Cont'd

- Direct examination—Cont'd
 - recordation of past recollection—Cont'd
 - forgetful or hostile witness—Cont'd
 - hearsay rule exception, **6:82**
 - identification of writing by witness, **6:90**
 - knowledge of witness, **6:86**
 - reading document to jury, **6:92**
 - relevance, **6:88**
 - requirements for use, **6:83**
 - time when fact occurred, prior writing or record made at, **6:84**
 - hearsay rule exception, **6:82**
 - identification of writing by witness, **6:90**
 - knowledge of witness, **6:86**
 - reading document to jury, **6:92**
 - relevance, **6:88**
 - requirements for use, **6:83**
 - time when fact occurred, prior writing or record made at, **6:84**
- refreshing recollection
 - generally, **6:71 et seq.**
 - cross-examination, **6:76**
 - failure to produce memory
 - refreshing document, **6:77**
 - improper use of document, recording or object, **6:78**
 - inspection, **6:75**
 - production of writing used before writing, **6:73**
 - writings or written matter, **6:73, 6:74**
- relevancy
 - preliminary questions, relevancy of testimony, **6:54**
 - recordation of past recollection, forgetful or hostile witness, **6:88**
- response of witness, subject matter testimony, **6:58**

WITNESSES AND TESTIMONY**—Cont'd**

- Direct examination—Cont'd
 - simple questions, subject matter testimony, **6:57**
 - subject matter testimony
 - generally, **6:56 et seq.**
 - answer, ensuring that questioned answered, **6:59**
 - response of witness, **6:58**
 - simple questions, **6:57**
 - time when fact occurred, prior writing or record made at, **6:84**
 - unresponsive witness, use of leading questions, **6:46**
 - writings or written matter, refreshing recollection, **6:73, 6:74**
 - young children, use of leading questions, **6:48**
- Direct examination of expert witness
 - generally, **7:101 et seq.**
 - leading questions, use of, **6:47**
- Direction of forgetful or hostile witness, recollection of past recollection, **6:85**
- Disclosure
 - basis of opinion testimony, **7:99**
 - direct examination of forgetful or hostile witness, disclosure of statements to opposing counsel, **6:89**
 - impeaching and rehabilitating witness, disclosure of prior inconsistent statements, **6:189**
- Discovery conducted in cross-examination, **6:129 et seq.**
- Discrediting unfavorable testimony, cross-examination, **6:157 et seq.**
- Dishonesty, impeaching and rehabilitating witness, **6:203**
- Disqualification of judge as witness, competency as prerequisite to testifying, **6:18**
- Distribution of copies of exhibits, **6:62**
- Earning capacity, expert or opinion testimony, **7:75**
- Editing deposition for trial, **6:108**

WITNESSES AND TESTIMONY**—Cont'd**

- Education, qualification of expert by, **7:80**
- Eliciting favorable testimony on cross-examination, **6:152 et seq.**
- Environmental issues, expert or opinion testimony, **7:74**
- Evidence
 - conviction, evidence of, **6:199, 6:200, 6:207 et seq.**
 - corroborating evidence needed, competency as prerequisite to testifying, **6:27**
 - cross-examination, exclusion of extrinsic evidence, **6:136**
 - depositions, evidence admissible, **6:94**
 - direct examination, offer of exhibit into evidence, **6:64**
- Exceptions or exclusions
 - competency as prerequisite to testifying by attorney as witness, exceptions to general rule of disqualification, **6:20**
 - evidence, exclusion of, **7:98**
 - expert opinion, **7:50 et seq.**
 - lay opinion testimony, **7:21 to 7:23**
- Excluding witnesses and testimony, **6:229 to 6:234**
- Exclusion of conviction, impeaching and rehabilitating witness, **6:210 to 6:212**
- Exclusion of extrinsic evidence, cross-examination, **6:136**
- Exclusion of witnesses
 - generally, **6:13 et seq.**
 - courtroom, exclusion from, **6:14**
 - sanctions for violation of sequestration order, **6:15**
- Exhibits
 - admission of exhibit, foundation for, **6:63**
 - copies of exhibits, distribution of, **6:62**
 - cross-examination
 - eliciting favorable testimony, **6:155**

INDEX

WITNESSES AND TESTIMONY

—Cont'd

- Exhibits—Cont'd
 - cross-examination—Cont'd
 - formulation of questions, exhibits used, **6:148**
 - direct examination
 - generally, **6:60 et seq.**
 - admission of exhibit, foundation for, **6:63**
 - copies of exhibits, distribution of, **6:62**
 - distribution of copies of exhibits, **6:62**
 - evidence, offer of exhibit into, **6:64**
 - foundation for admission of exhibit, **6:63**
 - offer of exhibit into evidence, **6:64**
 - permission to approach witness, **6:61**
 - distribution of copies of exhibits, **6:62**
 - eliciting favorable testimony, cross-examination, **6:155**
 - evidence, offer of exhibit into, **6:64**
 - exhibits used, formulation of questions, **6:148**
 - foundation for admission of exhibit, **6:63**
 - offer of exhibit into evidence, **6:64**
 - permission to approach witness, **6:61**
 - reading document to jury at time accepted as exhibit, recollection of past recollection, **6:92**
- Experience, qualification of expert by, **7:79**
- Experiments of expert witness, **7:96, 7:110**
- Expert arrived at his or her opinion, **7:107**
- Expert or opinion testimony
 - generally, **7:1 et seq.**
 - acceptance of expert's opinion, **7:108**
 - accident investigation, **7:60**

WITNESSES AND TESTIMONY

—Cont'd

- Expert or opinion testimony—Cont'd
 - accident reconstruction, **7:61, 7:62**
 - affidavit of expert, opposing summary judgment, **7:52, 7:53**
 - appointment by court of expert witnesses, **7:124**
 - associations and affiliations of expert, checklists, **7:127**
 - basis of opinion testimony, **7:84 et seq.**
 - business matters, **7:56**
 - court-appointed expert witnesses, **7:124**
 - credibility
 - generally, **7:18, 7:114 et seq.**
 - cross-examination of expert witness, **7:114**
 - cross-examination of expert witness, **7:111 et seq.**
 - custody of children, **7:70**
 - damages, **7:13, 7:40**
 - Daubert standard, **7:43 et seq.**
 - demonstrations, direct examination of expert witness, **7:110**
 - deposition of expert, **6:103 et seq.**
 - direct examination of expert witness
 - generally, **7:101 et seq.**
 - leading questions, use of, **6:47**
 - disclosure, basis of opinion testimony, **7:99**
 - earning capacity, **7:75**
 - education
 - checklist, **7:126**
 - qualification of expert by, **7:80**
 - environmental issues, **7:74**
 - exclusion
 - evidence, exclusion of, **7:98**
 - expert opinion, **7:50 et seq.**
 - lay opinion testimony, **7:21 to 7:23**
 - experience, qualification of expert by, **7:79**
 - experiments of expert witness, **7:96, 7:110**
 - expert testimony, **7:25 et seq.**

WITNESSES AND TESTIMONY**—Cont'd**

Expert or opinion testimony—Cont'd
 financial interests, cross-examination of expert witness, **7:123**
 foundation, **7:8 et seq.**
 handwriting, **7:12**
 hypothetical questions, **7:100**
 identification of expert witness, checklist, **7:126**
 inflammatory testimony, memorandums in support of and opposing, **7:133**
 intoxication, **7:20**
 investigation of accident, **7:60**
 junk science, **7:27**
 knowledge, qualification of expert by specialized knowledge, **7:79**
 learned treatises used, cross-examination of expert witness, **7:122**
 legal issues, expert opinion testimony on, **7:39, 7:41**
 in limine motion, **7:54, 7:131, 7:132**
 medical matters, **7:63 to 7:69, 7:82, 7:83**
 mental health, **7:19**
 models, direct examination of expert witness, **7:110**
 motion in limine, **7:54, 7:131, 7:132**
 motor vehicles
 collision repair, **7:7**
 speed of, **7:10**
 objectives, cross-examination of expert witness, **7:112**
 opinion testimony, **7:1 et seq.**
 physical appearance, **7:19**
 prior inconsistent statements, cross-examination of expert witness, **7:121**
 products liability, **7:71, 7:72, 7:129, 7:130**
 qualification of expert, **7:79, 7:80, 7:82, 7:83, 7:114**
 real estate, value of, **7:58, 7:59**

WITNESSES AND TESTIMONY**—Cont'd**

Expert or opinion testimony—Cont'd
 reconstruction of accident, **7:61, 7:62**
 relevancy under Daubert, **7:48, 7:49**
 reliability
 expert's opinion, **7:45 to 7:47**
 opinion testimony, basis of, **7:92**
 safety issues, **7:15 to 7:17**
 science and scientific matters
 Daubert standard, scientific evidence, **7:44**
 junk science, **7:27**
 knowledge, **7:34**
 scope of cross-examination of expert witness, **7:117**
 services, value of, **7:57**
 skill, qualification of expert by, **7:79**
 specialized knowledge
 checklist, **7:128**
 qualification of expert by, **7:79**
 speed of vehicle, **7:10**
 substitute expert witness, medical necessity personal injury case, **7:134**
 summary judgment, affidavit of expert, **7:52, 7:53**
 technical knowledge, **7:35**
 testamentary capacity, **7:76**
 timing of presenting expert's opinion, direct examination of expert witness, **7:104**
 training, qualification of expert by, **7:80**
 ultimate legal issue, expert opinion testimony on, **7:41**
 value or valuation
 damages, value of property and, **7:13**
 fair market value, **7:14**
 real estate, **7:58, 7:59**
 services, value of, **7:57**
 vehicle, speed of, **7:10**
 voir dire examination, **7:78 et seq.**
 Explanation of prior inconsistent statements, impeaching and

INDEX

WITNESSES AND TESTIMONY

—Cont'd

- rehabilitating witness, **6:191**
- Extramarital affairs, argument regarding, **6:231, 6:232**
- Extrinsic evidence
 - cross-examination, extrinsic evidence excluded, **6:136**
 - foundation for extrinsic evidence testimony, **6:183 et seq.**
 - impeaching and rehabilitating witness
 - generally, **6:179 et seq.**
 - foundation for extrinsic evidence testimony, **6:183 et seq.**
 - prior inconsistent statements, **6:190**
 - prior inconsistent statements, **6:190**
- Final trial preparation and motions
 - generally, **1:77 et seq.**
 - demeanor, preparing testimony of client and associates, **1:78**
 - depositions, review of, **1:80**
 - direct examination, rehearsal of, **1:79**
 - exhibits, review of, **1:81**
 - family members of client, preparing testimony of, **1:82**
 - organizing witness appearances, **1:73**
 - rehearsal of direct examination, **1:79**
 - review
 - depositions, review of, **1:80**
 - exhibits, review of, **1:81**
- Financial interests, cross-examination of expert witness, **7:123**
- Forgetful or hostile witness
 - admission, recordation of past recollection, **6:91**
 - cross-examination, **6:76, 6:139**
 - direct examination
 - generally, **6:71 et seq.**
 - leading questions, use of, **6:45**
 - production of writing used before testifying, **6:73**

WITNESSES AND TESTIMONY

—Cont'd

- Forgetful or hostile witness—Cont'd
 - direct examination—Cont'd
 - recordation of past recollection generally, **6:80 et seq.**
 - admission, **6:91**
 - direction of witness, **6:85**
 - disclosure of statements to opposing counsel, **6:89**
 - distinction between past recollection recorded and refreshing recollection, **6:81**
 - exhibits, reading document to jury at time accepted as, **6:92**
 - hearsay rule exception, **6:82**
 - identification of writing by witness, **6:90**
 - knowledge of witness, **6:86**
 - reading document to jury, **6:92**
 - relevance, **6:88**
 - requirements for use, **6:83**
 - time when fact occurred, prior writing or record made at, **6:84**
 - refreshing recollection
 - generally, **6:71 et seq.**
 - cross-examination, **6:76**
 - failure to produce memory refreshing document, **6:77**
 - improper use of document, recording or object, **6:78**
 - inspection, **6:75**
 - production of writing used before writing, **6:73**
 - writings or written matter, **6:73, 6:74**
 - direction of witness, recordation of past recollection, **6:85**
 - disclosure of statements to opposing counsel, recordation of past recollection, **6:89**
 - distinction between past recollection recorded and refreshing recollection, **6:81**

WITNESSES AND TESTIMONY**—Cont'd**

Forgetful or hostile witness—Cont'd
 exhibits, reading document to jury
 at time accepted as, **6:92**
 failure to produce memory refresh-
 ing document, **6:77**
 hearsay rule exception, **6:82**
 identification of writing by wit-
 ness, **6:90**
 improper use of document, record-
 ing or object, **6:78**
 inspection, **6:75**
 knowledge of witness, **6:86**
 production of writing used before
 testifying, **6:73**
 reading document to jury, **6:92**
 recordation of past recollection
 generally, **6:80 et seq.**
 admission, **6:91**
 direct examination
 generally, **6:80 et seq.**
 admission, **6:91**
 direction of witness, **6:85**
 disclosure of statements to
 opposing counsel, **6:89**
 distinction between past rec-
 ollection recorded and
 refreshing recollection,
6:81
 exhibits, reading document to
 jury at time accepted as,
6:92
 hearsay rule exception, **6:82**
 identification of writing by
 witness, **6:90**
 knowledge of witness, **6:86**
 reading document to jury,
6:92
 relevance, **6:88**
 requirements for use, **6:83**
 time when fact occurred, prior
 writing or record made
 at, **6:84**
 direction of witness, **6:85**
 disclosure of statements to
 opposing counsel, **6:89**
 distinction between past recol-
 lection recorded and

WITNESSES AND TESTIMONY**—Cont'd**

Forgetful or hostile witness—Cont'd
 recordation of past recollection
 —Cont'd
 refreshing recollection,
6:81
 exhibits, reading document to
 jury at time accepted as,
6:92
 hearsay rule exception, **6:82**
 identification of writing by wit-
 ness, **6:90**
 knowledge of witness, **6:86**
 reading document to jury, **6:92**
 relevance, **6:88**
 requirements for use, **6:83**
 time when fact occurred, prior
 writing or record made at,
6:84
 refreshing recollection
 cross-examination, **6:76**
 direct examination
 generally, **6:71 et seq.**
 cross-examination, **6:76**
 failure to produce memory
 refreshing document,
6:77
 improper use of document,
 recording or object, **6:78**
 inspection, **6:75**
 production of writing used
 before writing, **6:73**
 writings or written matter,
6:73, 6:74
 examples, **6:79**
 failure to produce memory
 refreshing document, **6:77**
 improper use of document,
 recording or object, **6:78**
 inspection, **6:75**
 production of writing used
 before writing, **6:73**
 writings or written matter, **6:73,**
6:74
 relevance, **6:88**
 requirements for use, **6:83**
 time when fact occurred, prior
 writing or record made at,
6:84

INDEX

WITNESSES AND TESTIMONY

—Cont'd

- Forgetful or hostile witness—Cont'd writings or written matter, **6:73, 6:74**
- Form of taking testimony, **6:1 et seq.**
- Formulation of leading questions, **6:144 et seq.**
- Foundation
 - character evidence, attacking credibility by, **6:195**
 - direct examination, foundation for admission of exhibit, **6:63**
 - expert or opinion testimony, **7:8 et seq.**
 - extrinsic evidence testimony, **6:183 et seq.**
 - impeaching and rehabilitating witness, **6:184 et seq.**
- Fraud, argument regarding, **6:231, 6:232**
- Handwriting, expert or opinion testimony, **7:12**
- Hearsay rule exception
 - direct examination, recollection of past recollection, **6:82**
 - impeaching and rehabilitating witness, prior inconsistent statements, **6:187**
- Hypothetical questions, expert or opinion testimony, **7:100**
- Identification of writing by witness, direct examination, **6:90**
- Impeaching and rehabilitating witness
 - generally, **6:174 et seq.**
 - appeal, effect of pending, **6:206**
 - arrest distinguished from evidence of conviction of crime, **6:200**
 - bias, what constitutes, **6:193**
 - calling witness, party calling witness may attack credibility, **6:176**
 - character evidence, attacking credibility by, **6:194 et seq.**
 - checklist, **6:224, 6:225**
 - conviction
 - evidence of, **6:199, 6:200, 6:207 et seq.**

WITNESSES AND TESTIMONY

—Cont'd

- Impeaching and rehabilitating witness—Cont'd
 - conviction—Cont'd
 - exclusion of, **6:210 to 6:212**
 - method of proving conviction, **6:207**
 - crime
 - conviction, evidence of, **6:199, 6:200, 6:207 et seq.**
 - details not admissible, **6:201**
 - dishonesty, types of crime admissible, **6:203**
 - juvenile offenses, types of crime admissible, **6:204**
 - types of crime admissible, **6:202 et seq.**
 - cross-examination
 - character witness, attacking credibility by character evidence, **6:198**
 - scope of impeachment, **6:134**
 - denial of prior inconsistent statements, **6:191**
 - details of crime not admissible, **6:201**
 - disclosure of prior inconsistent statements, **6:189**
 - dishonesty, types of crime admissible, **6:203**
 - distinction between party and witness, **6:186**
 - evidence of conviction, **6:199, 6:200, 6:207 et seq.**
 - examination of witness concerning prior inconsistent statements, **6:188**
 - exclusion of conviction, **6:210 to 6:212**
 - explanation of prior inconsistent statements, **6:191**
 - extrinsic evidence
 - generally, **6:179 et seq.**
 - foundation for extrinsic evidence testimony, **6:183 et seq.**
 - prior inconsistent statements, **6:190**

WITNESSES AND TESTIMONY**—Cont'd**

Impeaching and rehabilitating witness—Cont'd
 foundation
 extrinsic evidence testimony, **6:183 et seq.**
 reputation, attacking credibility by character evidence, **6:195**
 hearsay rule exception, prior inconsistent statements, **6:187**
 interest, what constitutes, **6:193**
 interrogation by opposing counsel, prior inconsistent statements, **6:192**
 intrinsic or extrinsic evidence of credibility, **6:179 et seq.**
 juvenile offenses, types of crime admissible, **6:204**
 laying impeachment foundation, **6:184, 6:185**
 limitations, attacking credibility by character evidence, **6:196 et seq.**
 method of proving conviction, **6:207**
 motive, what constitutes, **6:193**
 opinion, rehabilitating credibility with, **6:217**
 pardon, effect of, **6:205**
 pending appeal, effect of, **6:206**
 prior consistent statements, rehabilitating credibility with, **6:214 et seq.**
 prior inconsistent statements
 generally, **6:186 et seq.**
 denial of statement, **6:191**
 disclosure of statement, **6:189**
 distinction between party and witness, **6:186**
 examination of witness concerning, **6:188**
 explanation of statement, **6:191**
 extrinsic evidence, **6:190**
 hearsay rule exception, **6:187**
 interrogation by opposing counsel, **6:192**

WITNESSES AND TESTIMONY**—Cont'd**

Impeaching and rehabilitating witness—Cont'd
 prior inconsistent statements
 —Cont'd
 use of extrinsic evidence of, **6:181**
 production of records, **6:208, 6:209**
 records, production of, **6:208, 6:209**
 religious beliefs or opinions, **6:213**
 reputation, rehabilitating credibility with, **6:218**
 risks outweighing probative value, **6:182**
 time for raising credibility issues, **6:177, 6:178**
 truthful character, rehabilitating credibility with, **6:216 et seq.**
 types of crime admissible, **6:202 et seq.**
 veracity, attacking credibility by character evidence, **6:194**
 Impeachment of verdict by juror, competency as prerequisite to testifying, **6:24**
 Inflammatory testimony, memorandums in support of and opposing, **7:133**
 In limine motion, expert or opinion testimony, **7:54, 7:131, 7:132**
 Inspection, direct examination, **6:75**
 Interest, what constitutes, **6:193**
 Interpreters, **6:6, 6:7, 6:235**
 Interrogation
 judge, interrogation of witness by, **6:8 to 6:12**
 prior inconsistent statements, interrogation by opposing counsel, **6:192**
 Interrogatories, answers to, **6:113**
 Intoxication, expert or opinion testimony, **7:20**
 Intrinsic or extrinsic evidence of credibility, **6:179 et seq.**
 Investigation of accident, expert or opinion testimony, **7:60**

INDEX

WITNESSES AND TESTIMONY

—Cont'd

Judges

credibility of witnesses, **2:69, 2:70**
cross-examination, request to
direct witness to answer ques-
tions, **6:151**

disqualification of judge as wit-
ness, competency as prerequi-
site to testifying, **6:18**

questioning of witness, **2:73**

Judicial admissions, depositions,
6:115, 6:117, 6:118

Junk science, expert or opinion
testimony, **7:27**

Juror as witness, competency as pre-
requisite to testifying, **6:23, 6:24**

Juror misconduct, contact with wit-
nesses as example of, **2:99**

Juvenile offenses, types of crime
admissible, **6:204**

Knowledge, qualification of expert by
specialized knowledge, **7:79**

Laying impeachment foundation,
6:184, 6:185

Leading questions

cross-examination, **6:144 et seq.**
direct examination, **6:42 et seq.**

Learned treatises used, cross-exami-
nation of expert witness, **7:122**

Legal issues, expert opinion
testimony on, **7:39, 7:41**

Limitations

attorneys, limitation on lawyer
being both advocate and wit-
ness, **6:20**

cross-examination, **6:139**

impeaching and rehabilitating wit-
ness, attacking credibility by
character evidence, **6:196 et
seq.**

Medical matters, expert or opinion
testimony, **7:63 to 7:69, 7:82,
7:83**

Mental health, expert or opinion
testimony, **7:19**

Methods

cross-examination, methods of
discrediting unfavorable

WITNESSES AND TESTIMONY

—Cont'd

Methods—Cont'd

testimony, **6:158 et seq.**

impeaching and rehabilitating wit-
ness, method of proving
conviction, **6:207**

Models, direct examination of expert
witness, **7:110**

Motion in limine, expert or opinion
testimony, **7:54, 7:131, 7:132**

Motive, what constitutes, **6:193**

Motor vehicle, expert or opinion
testimony as to speed of, **7:10**

Multiple parties and multiple wit-
nesses, **2:9**

Name, preliminary questions, **6:53**

Notice or knowledge

direct examination, knowledge of
witness, **6:86**

expert deposition, notice to use,
6:104

Oath or affirmation

competency to testify, **6:36 et seq.**
direct examination, **6:51**

Objections

anticipation of objections before
trial, **6:67**

avoiding improper reaction, deal-
ing with objections, **6:66**

basis for objection requested, deal-
ing with objections, **6:69**

bench conference requested, deal-
ing with objections, **6:68**

dealing with objections, **6:65 et
seq.**

depositions, **6:105**

direct examination

anticipation of objections before
trial, **6:67**

avoiding improper reaction,
dealing with objections,
6:66

basis for objection requested,
dealing with objections,
6:69

bench conference requested,
dealing with objections,
6:68

WITNESSES AND TESTIMONY**—Cont'd**

- Objections—Cont'd
 - direct examination—Cont'd
 - dealing with objections, **6:65 et seq.**
 - parol evidence objection
 - waived, competency as prerequisite to testifying, **6:28**
 - preparation of witness for objections, dealing with objections, **6:70**
 - judge, objections to calling and interrogation of witness by, **6:11**
 - parol evidence objection waived, competency as prerequisite to testifying, **6:28**
 - preparation of witness for objections, dealing with objections, **6:70**
- Objectives of cross-examination, **6:133 et seq., 7:112**
- Offer of exhibit into evidence, **6:64**
- Opinion, rehabilitating credibility with, **6:217**
- Opinion testimony, **7:1 et seq.**
- Outline of cross-examination, **6:130**
- Pardon, effect of, **6:205**
- Parol evidence objection waived, competency as prerequisite to testifying, **6:28**
- Pending actions
 - depositions, admissions used in pending actions, **6:119**
 - impeaching and rehabilitating witness, effect of pending appeal, **6:206**
- Perception of witness attacked, methods of discrediting unfavorable testimony, **6:159 et seq.**
- Personal knowledge, competency to testify, **6:32 to 6:35**
- Physical appearance, expert or opinion testimony, **7:19**
- Practicing cross-examination, **6:131**
- Preliminary hearing on ability to testify, challenge to competency, **6:31**

WITNESSES AND TESTIMONY**—Cont'd**

- Preliminary questions, direct examination, **6:52 et seq.**
- Preparation of witness
 - direct examination, **6:40, 6:70**
 - objections, preparation of witness for, **6:70**
- Prerequisites to testifying, **6:16 et seq.**
- Prior consistent statements, rehabilitating credibility with, **6:214 et seq.**
- Prior inconsistent statements
 - denial of statement, **6:191**
 - disclosure of statement, **6:189**
 - distinction between party and witness, **6:186**
 - examination of witness concerning, **6:188**
 - expert witness, **7:121**
 - explanation of statement, **6:191**
 - extrinsic evidence, impeaching and rehabilitating witness, **6:181, 6:184**
 - hearsay rule exception, **6:187**
 - impeaching and rehabilitating witness
 - generally, **6:186 et seq.**
 - denial of statement, **6:191**
 - disclosure of statement, **6:189**
 - distinction between party and witness, **6:186**
 - examination of witness concerning, **6:188**
 - explanation of statement, **6:191**
 - extrinsic evidence, **6:181, 6:184**
 - hearsay rule exception, **6:187**
 - interrogation by opposing counsel, **6:192**
 - interrogation by opposing counsel, **6:192**
- Probative value versus prejudicial effect, **6:135**
- Procedure
 - depositions
 - reading deposition into record, procedure for, **6:107, 6:108**

INDEX

WITNESSES AND TESTIMONY

—Cont'd

- Procedure—Cont'd
 - depositions—Cont'd
 - video tape deposition, procedure for using, **6:109**
 - reading deposition into record, procedure for, **6:107, 6:108**
 - video tape deposition, procedure for using, **6:109**
- Production of records or writings
 - direct examination, **6:73**
 - impeaching and rehabilitating witness, **6:208, 6:209**
- Products liability, expert or opinion testimony, **7:71, 7:72, 7:129, 7:130**
- Qualification of expert, **7:79, 7:80, 7:82, 7:83, 7:114**
- Questioning of witness, conduct of judge, **2:73**
- Reading
 - depositions, procedure for reading deposition into record, **6:107, 6:108**
 - direct examination, reading document to jury, **6:92**
- Real estate, expert or opinion testimony as to value of, **7:58, 7:59**
- Rebuttal
 - deposition testimony, tactical considerations in using depositions, **6:112**
- Reconstruction of accident, expert or opinion testimony, **7:61, 7:62**
- Recordation of past recollection
 - admission, direct examination, **6:91**
 - direct examination
 - admission, **6:91**
 - disclosure of statements to opposing counsel, **6:89**
 - distinction between past recollection recorded and refreshing recollection, **6:81**
 - exhibits, reading document to jury at time accepted as, **6:92**

WITNESSES AND TESTIMONY

—Cont'd

- Recordation of past recollection—Cont'd
 - direct examination—Cont'd
 - forgetful or hostile witness
 - generally, **6:80 et seq.**
 - admission, **6:91**
 - direction of witness, **6:85**
 - disclosure of statements to opposing counsel, **6:89**
 - distinction between past recollection recorded and refreshing recollection, **6:81**
 - exhibits, reading document to jury at time accepted as, **6:92**
 - hearsay rule exception, **6:82**
 - identification of writing by witness, **6:90**
 - knowledge of witness, **6:86**
 - reading document to jury, **6:92**
 - relevance, **6:88**
 - requirements for use, **6:83**
 - time when fact occurred, prior writing or record made at, **6:84**
 - hearsay rule exception, **6:82**
 - identification of writing by witness, **6:90**
 - knowledge of witness, **6:86**
 - reading document to jury, **6:92**
 - relevance, **6:88**
 - requirements for use, **6:83**
 - time when fact occurred, prior writing or record made at, **6:84**
 - direction of witness, direct examination, **6:85**
 - disclosure of statements to opposing counsel, **6:89**
 - distinction between past recollection recorded and refreshing recollection, **6:81**
 - exhibits, reading document to jury at time accepted as, **6:92**

WITNESSES AND TESTIMONY**—Cont'd**

- Recordation of past recollection
 - Cont'd
 - forgetful or hostile witness admission, **6:91**
 - direct examination
 - generally, **6:80 et seq.**
 - admission, **6:91**
 - direction of witness, **6:85**
 - disclosure of statements to opposing counsel, **6:89**
 - distinction between past recollection recorded and refreshing recollection, **6:81**
 - exhibits, reading document to jury at time accepted as, **6:92**
 - hearsay rule exception, **6:82**
 - identification of writing by witness, **6:90**
 - knowledge of witness, **6:86**
 - reading document to jury, **6:92**
 - relevance, **6:88**
 - requirements for use, **6:83**
 - time when fact occurred, prior writing or record made at, **6:84**
 - direction of witness, **6:85**
 - disclosure of statements to opposing counsel, **6:89**
 - distinction between past recollection recorded and refreshing recollection, **6:81**
 - exhibits, reading document to jury at time accepted as, **6:92**
 - hearsay rule exception, **6:82**
 - identification of writing by witness, **6:90**
 - knowledge of witness, **6:86**
 - reading document to jury, **6:92**
 - relevance, **6:88**
 - requirements for use, **6:83**
 - time when fact occurred, prior writing or record made at, **6:84**

WITNESSES AND TESTIMONY**—Cont'd**

- Recordation of past recollection
 - Cont'd
 - hearsay rule exception, **6:82**
 - identification of writing by witness, **6:90**
 - knowledge of witness, **6:86**
 - reading document to jury, **6:92**
 - relevance, **6:88**
 - requirements for use, **6:83**
 - time when fact occurred, prior writing or record made at, **6:84**
- Records
 - depositions, procedure for reading deposition into record, **6:107, 6:108**
 - impeaching and rehabilitating witness, production of records, **6:208, 6:209**
- Redirect and recross-examination
 - generally, **6:166 et seq., 6:224**
 - fully explained, exploration of issues not fully explained, **6:169**
 - impeachment, re-impeachment of witness, **6:168**
 - opened issues, exploration of issues opened by opponent, **6:170**
 - rehabilitation as purpose, **6:167 et seq.**
 - scope, **6:171 et seq.**
- Refreshing recollection
 - cross-examination, **6:76**
 - direct examination
 - cross-examination, **6:76**
 - failure to produce memory refreshing document, **6:77**
 - forgetful or hostile witness
 - generally, **6:71 et seq.**
 - cross-examination, **6:76**
 - failure to produce memory refreshing document, **6:77**
 - improper use of document, recording or object, **6:78**
 - inspection, **6:75**

INDEX

WITNESSES AND TESTIMONY

—Cont'd

- Refreshing recollection—Cont'd
 - direct examination—Cont'd
 - forgetful or hostile witness—Cont'd
 - production of writing used before writing, **6:73**
 - writings or written matter, **6:73, 6:74**
 - improper use of document, recording or object, **6:78**
 - inspection, **6:75**
 - production of writing used before writing, **6:73**
 - writings or written matter, **6:73, 6:74**
 - failure to produce memory refreshing document, **6:77**
 - forgetful or hostile witness
 - generally, **6:71 et seq.**
 - cross-examination, **6:76**
 - failure to produce memory refreshing document, **6:77**
 - improper use of document, recording or object, **6:78**
 - inspection, **6:75**
 - production of writing used before writing, **6:73**
 - writings or written matter, **6:73, 6:74**
 - improper use of document, recording or object, **6:78**
 - inspection, **6:75**
 - production of writing used before writing, **6:73**
 - writings or written matter, **6:73, 6:74**
- Refusal or denial, prior inconsistent statements denied, **6:191**
- Relevance
 - direct examination, preliminary questions, **6:54**
 - direct examination, recordation of past recollection, **6:88**
- Relevancy under Daubert, expert or opinion testimony, **7:48, 7:49**
- Reliability
 - expert's opinion, **7:45 to 7:47**

WITNESSES AND TESTIMONY

—Cont'd

- Reliability—Cont'd
 - opinion testimony, basis of, **7:92**
- Religious beliefs
 - cross-examination, **6:137**
 - impeaching and rehabilitating witness, **6:213**
 - oath or affirmation, effect on, **6:39**
- Re-opened cases, cross-examination, **6:127**
- Repeating favorable parts of direct testimony, cross-examination, **6:153**
- Reputation, rehabilitating credibility with, **6:218**
- Response of witness, subject matter testimony, **6:58**
- Restricting testimony and evidence, **6:229 to 6:234**
- Risks outweighing probative value, impeaching and rehabilitating witness, **6:182**
- Safety issues, expert or opinion testimony, **7:15 to 7:17**
- Sanction nonresponsive answers, cross-examination, **6:150**
- Science and scientific matters
 - Daubert standard, expert or opinion testimony, **7:44**
 - expert or opinion testimony
 - Daubert standard, scientific evidence, **7:44**
 - junk science, **7:27**
 - knowledge, **7:34**
 - junk science, expert or opinion testimony, **7:27**
 - knowledge, expert or opinion testimony, **7:34**
- Scope of cross-examination, **6:138 et seq.**
- Scope of cross-examination of expert witness, **7:117**
- Services, expert or opinion testimony as to value of, **7:57**
- Simple questions on direct examination, subject matter testimony, **6:57**
- Skill, qualification of expert by, **7:79**

WITNESSES AND TESTIMONY**—Cont'd**

- Specialized knowledge, qualification of expert by, **7:79**
- Specific uses of depositions, **6:102**
- Speed of vehicle, expert or opinion testimony, **7:10**
- Spousal witness privilege, **5:149**
- Striking witnesses and answers, **6:229, 6:230, 6:233, 6:234**
- Subject matter testimony
 - answer, ensuring that questioned answered, **6:59**
 - direct examination
 - generally, **6:56 et seq.**
 - answer, ensuring that questioned answered, **6:59**
 - response of witness, **6:58**
 - simple questions, **6:57**
 - response of witness, **6:58**
 - simple questions, **6:57**
- Substitute expert witness, medical necessity personal injury case, **7:134**
- Summary judgment, affidavit of expert, **7:52, 7:53**
- Tactical considerations in using depositions, **6:110 et seq.**
- Technical knowledge, expert or opinion testimony, **7:35**
- Time
 - direct examination, prior writing or record made at time when fact occurred, **6:84**
 - impeaching and rehabilitating witness, time for raising credibility issues, **6:177, 6:178**
- Timing of presenting expert's opinion, direct examination of expert witness, **7:104**
- Training, qualification of expert by, **7:80**
- Truthful character, rehabilitating credibility with, **6:216 et seq.**
- Types of crime admissible, impeaching and rehabilitating witness, **6:202 et seq.**
- Ultimate legal issue, expert opinion testimony on, **7:41**

WITNESSES AND TESTIMONY**—Cont'd**

- Unresponsive witness, use of leading questions on direct examination, **6:46**
 - Value or valuation
 - damages, expert or opinion testimony as to value of property and, **7:13**
 - expert or opinion testimony
 - damages, value of property and, **7:13**
 - fair market value, **7:14**
 - real estate, **7:58, 7:59**
 - services, value of, **7:57**
 - real estate, expert or opinion testimony, **7:58, 7:59**
 - services, expert or opinion testimony as to value of, **7:57**
 - Vehicle, expert or opinion testimony as to speed of, **7:10**
 - Veracity, attacking credibility by character evidence, **6:194**
 - Verbatim record, form of taking testimony, **6:5**
 - Video tape deposition, procedure for using, **6:109**
 - Voir dire examination, expert or opinion testimony, **7:78 et seq.**
 - Waiver of parol evidence objection, competency as prerequisite to testifying, **6:28**
 - Withdrawal of judicial admissions, **6:118**
 - Writings or written matter, refreshing recollection on direct examination, **6:73, 6:74**
 - Young children, use of leading questions on direct examination, **6:48**
- WITNESS FEES**
- Appearance by witness, payment by clerk after, **1:39**
 - Compelling attendance of witnesses and production of evidence
 - generally, **1:38 et seq.**
 - appearance by witness, payment by clerk after, **1:39**
 - expert witnesses, **1:40, 1:41**

INDEX

WITNESS FEES—Cont'd

Compelling attendance of witnesses
and production of evidence
—Cont'd

payment by clerk after appearance
by witness, **1:39**

Expert witnesses, **1:40, 1:41**

Final trial preparation and motions
appearance by witness, payment by
clerk after, **1:39**

compelling attendance of witnesses
and production of evidence
generally, **1:38 et seq.**

appearance by witness, payment
by clerk after, **1:39**

expert witnesses, **1:40, 1:41**

payment by clerk after appear-
ance by witness, **1:39**

expert witnesses, **1:40, 1:41**

payment by clerk after appearance
by witness, **1:39**

Payment by clerk after appearance by
witness, **1:39**

WITNESS LIST

Final trial preparation and motions,
1:70

WORKERS' COMPENSATION

Burden of proof, **5:8**

Exclusion of relevant evidence, **5:84**

WRITING OR WRITTEN MATTERS

Definition of writings, **9:69**

Hearsay examples, **8:13**

Judgments, written notice requests,
13:105 to 13:107

Motions, necessity for writing, **11:3**

WRITINGS

Defined, **9:69**

WRONGFUL DEATH ACTION

Hearsay, statements that are not, **8:31**

Instructions to jury, **13:45**